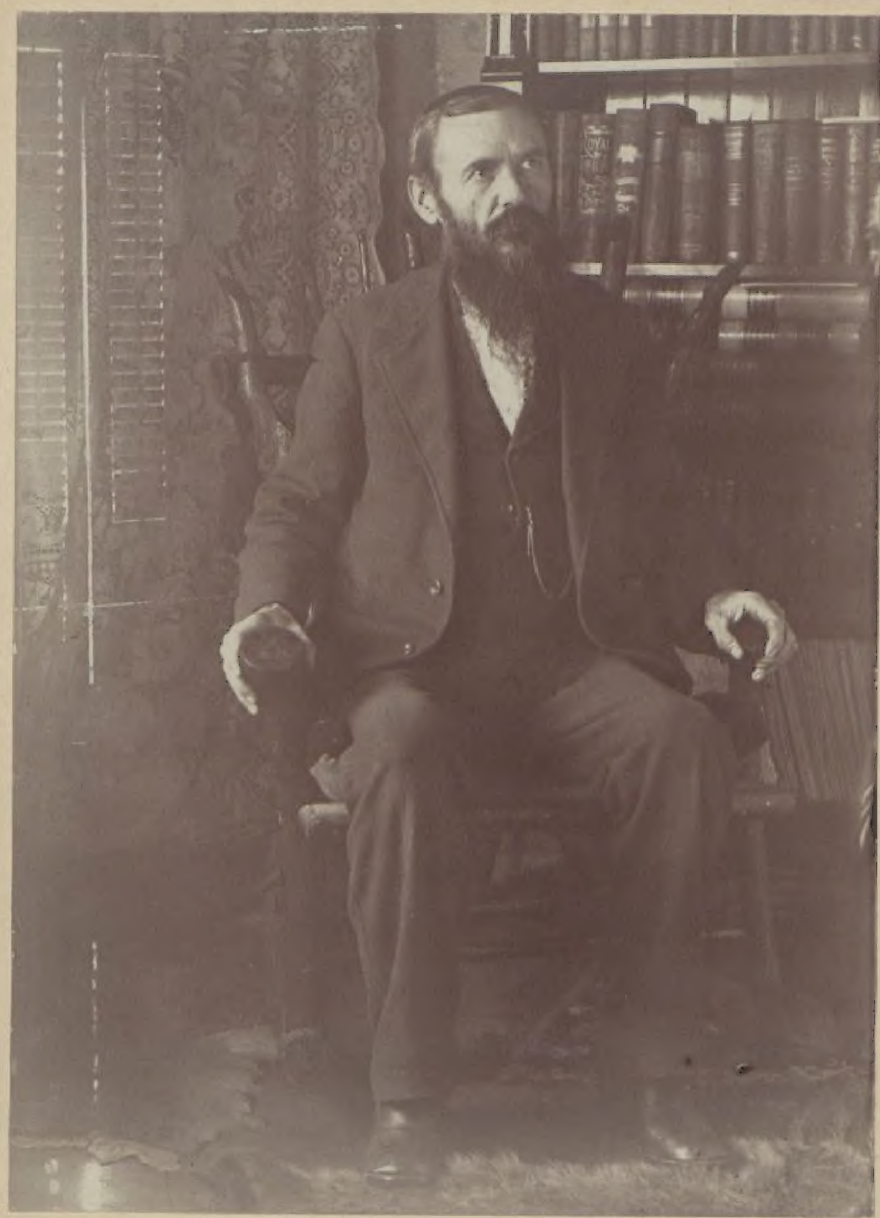


Gatewood Record 1885-1893



1885

Oct. 9

Sat. 24

1

All day long worked in the store and town. I do not feel well enough to be sentimentally swindled without indignation. Some of my assumed friends came to cheat me under the guise of friendship.

Sun. 25 Another busy day in office work was here this evening.

Mon. 26 To E. C. Chadwicks and Jas McHugh. Then worked in store.

Tu. 27 All day in store. Sunny weather.

Wed. 28 In A.M. to E. Chadwicks again. In P.M. to Dave Leggett and Jim Savage.

Th. 29 To Earl Chadwicks. At night to N. C. Chapman. where I was detained all night.

Fri. 30 To Chadwicks as before in A.M. In P.M. to store at work. Cooler.

Sat. 31 All day in office Warm and sunny. I am suffering with a sore throat.

Nov

Sun. 1

Very wet. All day in town.

Mon. 2 To Sam Scott Jas McHugh Dave Leggett and N. C. Chapman.

Tu. 3 To Luther McIntire and three times to Jas McHugh.

1885
2 Oct.
Wed 4

Three visits to McHugh and to
L. McInturf and Joe Farmers
and Sam Scotts. In bal at 11 P.M.

Th. 5 My art. Went three times to McHugh
and to L. McInturf which trip
was made in less than an
hour. Rained all day. At night
put McHugh asleep and performed
the taxis successfully

Fr. 6 Out before day to Jack Brannons
In P.M. to McHugh and to
McInturf and at night to
McHugh again

Sat. 7 To McHugh and then to McInturf
and on to Mrs C. Brown and
home at 9 P.M. I have done
a vast deal of hard work this
week in wet and mud and
staid it well.

Sun 8 All day in town
except while I went twice to
McHugh.

Mon. 9 Went to McHugh twice
and worked in office rest of day

Tu. 10 To McInturf and Hollets in A.M.
In P.M. at office till 4 o'clock
Then to McHugh.

Wed. 11 All day at office
except while I went to McHugh.

Th. 12 All day in town. Feel badly.
At night just fell asleep and
had to get up and go to Jas
Carters. Up all night. It was
a trying night. Clatter clatter

1885

3

- Nov. clatter went the old women's tongue
- Fri. 13 Cold and rainy All day at Carter and all night
- Sat. 14 In town and very busy till noon. Then ride to Sam. Scotts and on to W.C. Chapman Home at 8 P.M.
- Sun. 15 A golden day. All day at work in office. At 4 P.M. Hiram and I went to Jas M Hughes
- Mon 16 Hoarse and lame. All day at work in town
- Tu. 17 In morning ride to Luther McInturfs In P.M. to Sam. Scotts and F.H. Scotts. Home at 7 P.M. and then to David Youngs
- Wed. 18 Rained all day. What work! what weather. Off early to Jas B. Johnsons and home at noon. Then to Luther McInturfs and home at dark.
- Th. 19 Cold and wet. Kept in the office and worked hard all day
- Fri. 20 In morning to David Youngs In P.M. to Sam. Scotts and F.H. Scotts. Very dry and paired.
- Sat. 21 To L. McInturfs in A.M. In P.M. so busy I was almost worn out ere night.
- Sun. 22 All day long it rained and snowed I did not go out but worked hard in office I am very hoarse and my rheumatism pains me cruelly

1885
4 Nov.
Mon. 23

Snowed and rained all day. Took Cassel to Sam Scotts - walked to F. H. Scotts and crossed to Hookstown. Took hotel and came home at 4 1/2 P.M. Worked wrote and read till 9 P.M.

Tu. 24 Rainy. Went to S. McInturf and back and then was kept very busy till 4 P.M. and then went to Jas. McHugh and felled a tree. Came back and worked till 9 1/2 P.M. and lay down and then up in 30 minutes to go to S. Robinsons.

Wed. 25 Very rainy. Up all night at Robinsons and at 11 A.M. rode back to office to serve some patients. Then back to Ed. Morris and on to Robinsons where I stayed all night. Rained hard for a time and then snowed hard till 3 o'clock in morning.

Th. 26 Rode back to town and worked all day in office.

Fri. 27 Went to Wm. Miller and McInturf and home. After 3 hrs hard work I went to W. Youngs and H. C. Chapmans and on to Sam. Scotts. Home at midnight.

Sat. 28 All day in store. How much I enjoy work when able. A golden day. Truly God is good to protect me and bless me with success and health and above all with ability and will to work. I thank thee Thou art all.

1885
Nov.
Sun. 29

5

In A.M. worked in office
In P.M. to David Youngs

Mon. 30

Went to Wm B. Browne in A.M.
and applied cash then on to
Luther McInturfs and home
at sunset.

Tue. 1

All day in office.

Wed. 2

To Jas Rogers at 2 A.M. Home at
sunset. Helped probate work at
gate and worked in office

Th. 3

Same.

Fri. 4

To Ed Morris and W.C. Chapman
Worked till 11 P.M.

Sat. 5

Very cold and spitting snow. Wind
blowing finely. Went to Wm Hanns
in A.M.

Sun. 6

Very cold. To prob Bishop
and prob Sarages in A.M. In
P.M. to R. Youngs and Ed
Morris

Mon. 7

Feel badly. Worked in office
most of day. In evening to
R. Youngs and Ed Morris.

Tue. 8

Rain. Liars liars liars I am
disappointed by liars. To D. Youngs
in ev.

Wed. 9

In office all day

Th. 10

To Ed. Morris and R. Youngs

Fri. 11

Snowing a little. All day on
the road. So rough. Went to

6 / 1885
Dec.

Josh. Lynes and to Joel Kings
and Luther McIntaff and
Wm. Miller and home at dark

Sat. 12 Very busy. All day in office. My
old friend Maggie Pierro is very
sick. Went several times today
to see her. Aaron went home
today and left me to fill
both places. I did it nicely.
Worked till 9 P.M. and then read
till 10 P.M.

Sun. 13 Rained all day. Worked in
office

Mon. 14 I feel well and though
lightly dressed right 165# This
is more than I have weighed
for a long time - perhaps ever.
It is colder and spits snow
in office all day.

Tu. 15 All day in office. Very cold.

Wed. 16 Same. Do not feel well today

Th. 17 Called off at 3 1/2 a.m. Crossed in
skiff light. dam among the floating
ice. Took a very slow horse and
rode to J. Buchanans and stayed
till 4 P.M. then rode same slow
horse back as far as Sam Patterson
and then walked back.

Fri. 18 Rode to Mrs. Barkhurst in A.M.
In P.M. busy in office

Sat. 19 All day in office. I am worried
almost beyond words. Jas B. Taylor

1885

7

Dec. returned from Col. O. today
He is growing in style and
female popularity. Rumor says
he marries soon. Let him.
I wonder what his future says
all bright to him I guess.

Sun. 20 In town all day. I feel well
Late in P.M. wrote to Ed.
Moms on foot with Hugh Gormley

Mon. 21 Spent all day attending patients
in town.

Tu. 22 Feel badly. Worked in office all
day.

Wed. 23 Cold and rainy. I went to
R. Watkins and Jacob Smiths
in A.M. In P.M. I worked
in store. The severe writing I
got gave me rheumatism

Th. 24 I am still pained and
wretched. All day in town

Fri. 25 It is the merry Christmas
with most people. It has
some bright and some
sad memories for me.
Had a long talk with Maggie
Pierroh who is sick. I have
not felt so weak in a long
time

Sat. 26. All day in office
Hiram went home this
P.M.

Sun. 27 Same. A splendid sunny
day. O how strangely I feel
so broken up so humble.

8^{1/2} Dec.
Mon. 28

Spent the day in the office
It is cold. I feel better

Tu. 29

Warm and wet In A.M. at
Hwy House In P.M. went to
Marion Ellis

Wed. 30

Went to H.M. House and to P.M.
and then to the City. Found
C.S. in the office. Then
and then back to J.M. House
Found a crowd waiting and
spent several hours at
work. ate dinner at dark.

Th. 31

All day long I worked in office
Had a good night's sleep feeling
better at night. I went to see
my patient Maggie P. Saw
Charlie and company in a
protection guard. I got to my
office about 11 P.M.

1886
Jan
Fri 1

Of all our winter days the
thirry soft and rosy time
dressed the gates of Cyprus
certainly shines as the day
flung light on the eastern sky
the golden shafts of the sun
I rose and gazed in wonder
and with pleasure beyond words.
at the coming radiant beam-
like so beautiful! The air was
fit for a celestial. The sun was
warm and in a flood of gold
all we from, watched warm
draw in the morning and

1886 life giving influence of a divine
 hand. How much I felt I lost
 that and how little the much
 seemed in contrast with that.
 Now I know you or rather
 I could be God I could be better
 rather poor. My life is a strange
 medley of cross purposes of failure
 and disappointment. New outlets
 new defects new temptations and
 now O God have mercy on
 my wayward heart and guide
 it aright. I am sick at
 heart even while I drink in the
 depths of thy goodness. It has
 only been a few hours since
 in the calm of another
 home my temperate heart
 was the victim of another
 tenderness. O God what is now
 let me thy mercy burden
 again my that heart which
 does not feel or know pain
 has me I grieve. Make her
 happy now if it will be the
 purpose of my heart or break
 the force of your iron will.
 Let I get out of my prison
 cage or let her have thee.
 Constantly there comes back the
 strange refrain "I am praying
 for you"

Had a busy day. Annie's portrait
 arrived and took my friend
 pictures to arrange for her in an
 album - the gift of her mother.
 Am strangely tired and strangely
 impressed tonight. What is this
 strange feeling, I am saying for

10/7886
Jan.

What comes to me on and on?
I spent the golden day at work
on my desk with about the tone.
The front sight and my torn
blank note against my wall and
drag from you again and again.
Why then I am no longer with face
master as in another room.

O, God, I never asked for a
hard heart till now. In the
care and mercy rest me when my
hour comes. Save another, and
purish this heart that knows no
other master save Thee and the
Will thou grant me. Let me
sleep and wake in thy mercy
by victorious and feared enemies
of a burning dream.

Sat. 2

Same occupation. Bitten fight
against my delusion which
grows stronger. I almost see
these fetters which I long ignored
I need some storm of temper
to edge my sword. I shall
conquer through my heart ache
or my victory. With another heart
ache? I think not - though a
level head cannot safely play
with fire. How clearly it comes
the thought of my friend Maggie
"Oh, you will get your car."
God knows what it will cost but
I will go to it as the Germans
went to Paris - to win.

Sun. 3

That same accused sword like the
black dart of Roubien waves on
the torch of Florence writing at

1881
Jan.
Tu. 12 Still stirring, cold. Yesterday
agitated over the fact
of myself by telling my "friend" about
my struggle with asthma. I was
determined to conquer and defeat
superstition. I am strongest in face
of fear. Went to R.R. Union Hall
midnight. Cold. Did not go
to see Maggie as usual.

Wed. 13 Not so cold. At work and writing
all day. Went to see Maggie and
spent an hour. Strange things
occur. "There are more things
in heaven and earth Horatio
than are dreamed of in thy
philosophy" A gain in
positive force of determination.

Th. 14 Still warmer. Snow melting.
Went to see Maggie this
morning and spent an
hour. What elaborate craft!
She gave me an explanation
of a circumstance ^{explains} that
needed to be explained. It
was unlike her and seemed
to worry her. I came away and
with all my old-time friendships
for her I could not resist the
impression that she had in
a blundering manner tried to
avoid a plain issue that needed
no evasion and had attempted
to satisfy me with an unreasonable
and even an absurd explanation
that was an insult to my
common sense - not to say my
judgment. She has always been

14

Jan.

kind to me - always forgiving. I must judge her kindly, and will try to be generous to her. She has been sick so long. She is one of our hot-house plants. Noth-
 ing has occurred in a long time here so painful and disturbed me as this strange, explained explanation. Little does she know of ^{my} deep purpose and enduring will. She seems to forget that I am your friend and than her magnanimous. I forgive her and accept her statement as ~~truth~~ ^{fact} as if I were a stupid blind as she considers me. No concessions will be made by me and none will be received. That she shadows an unceasing influence over what she evidently treats as a crowning presumptuous blunder is plain to me. Let her I ask nothing. I will put out the light.

15

After a short time spent in the store I went to see my patient in the Town and back to see Maggi. I put in the usual hour but it had now become a painful one. She was calmer and wounded again as badly as before. What good does she think. I am utterly blind. In my heart I pitied her as she rehearsed the absurd and incongruous state recent of yesterday. She had a word selected for a place in which it fit like a cipher in a rifled cannon. How strange her voice sounded as she used that word - "deferred". I repeated her sentence

1886

15

Jan.

enclosing it with emphasis but she surely knew my substitution of "destroy" for "slay" did not weaken it though it must have given her an unmistakable impression that a rebel was travelling his own road to results and tearing up the bridges as he went. I came away with a good re-education course like lightning through my brain. Now I have a new easy road. Honest indignation always makes me strong. The family treated me more coldly than ever before in fact never before did they seem to shun me. I may be mistaken but the evidence was this day so strong as that the clerk who knew nothing about it mentioned twice to me that he was forced to think the family were not feeling friendly. Well I am not living in their sunshine nor sipping nectar from their cup. What little individuality and strength I possess is under my own hat. I shall not want to go back before I go and when I go I shall be strong in solid singleness of purpose.

In P.M. over a very bad road went to Mr. Hallett in the sleigh. Home at dark I am strangely sad tonight but never stronger in heart. While it seems as if a genial light had been snuffed out from guiding its brightness and inspiration to my purpose it seems as though I am clad in the steel of deep

Jan. and victorious purpose. Above all like the Spartan I am going "to fight in the shade."

I sat till the small hours and retired with a heart strong enough to go through an "iron fence". I slept deeply sweetly till grey streaks came on the couch and told me Aurora was painting the Orient. I was too frank the sky grey with rain that came down unceasingly.

Sat 16

A messenger - Went to his Boies and back on his horse. Rained at noon Rained nearly all day. Spent evening at study.

I am alone but I have known
No deeper joy than this.
I am so confident and strong
in purpose tonight "Richard is
himself again!"

At midnight lapsed and went to a heaven-blessed rest. Woke and calmly thought for an hour. How firmly and satisfied I am. God I thank Thee. A sleep once more I dreamed of imperious mastery and easy victory. In the gust of burrowing thought I woke to find the moon, the shining of light over the Eastern hills. I lay still till Sol climbed into full view and then hastily rose and dressed and walked out where I could see his smile on the winding icy river. I ate and went to my study room. I built a fire and read and wrote till midnight. If I could have more I would give to myself.

Sun 17

Sun.

should be a better man. I am easily
conquering my dream. When conquered
it will be like a solid mystery-dead
I do not think I shall ever recall
the best of its memories with pleasure
Sincerely I shall not feel
"O for the touch of a vanished hand
And a voice that is still"

I am making
thorough work by taking vengeance
on intention. In the end not
the brow but the marble cheek will
burn—and let it.

Later. Hiram and
I walked down the river and
climbed the hill where we could
look over the valley. We spent an
hour there and then returned
as the day faded away. I shall
miss him when he goes home.
He is so trusty and good.
He has been kind to me and I shall
always remember his faithfulness.
On our way down while he
waited for me I ran in and
saw Maggie. She seemed
uneasy under my glance
and asked me to sit down.
Of course I did not and after
a few questions I hurried on
making her to her reflections. She
was soon satisfied. I went till
11 P.M. and retired. A beautiful
dreamy sleep.

Mon 18

In A.M. went to
Jas A. Blens crossing at Jostburg
and climbing the hill and
walking over to Blens. As I came
back two little girls came

18/886

Jan

ork to head me off in the
orchard and gave me some
apples. I stopped long enough
to speak to them and then
went on. Got back at sunset.
Went on to see Maggie. She looked
troubled, and asked me to sit
down. I replied "I will stand till
you tell me all you want to
say." I soon came away.

Tu. 19 Went to office as usual and then
went to William Rust's and paid the
Home at 8 P.M. Did not go to see
Maggie. What does she think I want.

Wed. 20 All day in office. What a war
you are warring me. I must
conquer.

Th. 21 In A.M. went to my work as
usual and at 9 A.M. to see
Maggie. She began to sit
up and when I asked her to
"I think I have offended you" and
I replied "I am indignant at
what you have said and do
not think of sitting down in
this room any more forever"
She burst into tears and asked
me to forgive her. Of course I did
and sat down while she told me
all. I found I had been severely
mistaken. Assuming her I had
come for the last time with a
burning lip & with arguments of
sincerity on my cheek. I found
forth a stream of burning words
expressing but fully what I felt.

Jan

She wept bitterly and assured me of her profound friendship. After the storm-sunshine. We parted as oft before as the best of friends. I was leaving with feelings hard to speak of suddenly. When I assured her of my forgiveness and friendship she brightened and said "Then I shall sleep better tonight." I went to E. Chadwick in P.M.

Fri. 22

Very early I went to see my patient in town and then to see Maggie. She was bright and glad. I sat down and read a few pieces from poet and poetry of American to her and then I bade Annie sit by her. and talked an hour to both. I was clear they liked not my message but my mind was made up and I pressed on in a style pleasing to me and incisive to them. I could easily get my best thought into words I said so. Both wept. Maggie bitter - Annie sadly. I got nothing in hand of such as I found my deep determination into their hearts. Maggie suggested that a deferred (delayed) proposition with Annie would be accepted if proposed again. I said I will never ask it. It was however agreed upon and I left them. Dr. P. M. went to see A. H. crossing at Jethers on ice and walking as before. On my walk a new train of thought arose and a new line was chosen

20/1886
Jan.

I made up my mind to that of Annie as a sister and tell her so. I now felt better and came home strong in the faith. Otherwise I should ponder the blow I have for her about say it so deep it's ghost can not come back to tell of its existence. Her sudden policy though sure and prompt will leave me harder and more bitter. I will not all with the future. She is proud and dislikes my assertion that I will never ask a woman to love me. I know she loves me but does not know her heart. She says she misses me more every day when I don't call and she clings about me like an ivy about a wall. Her action in this is almost as mechanical as that of the ivy. Mine is a cold as the granite wall in winter. She will be brighter eyed lighter-hearted when she knows of the new departure.

Feb. 23

Went to see patient in town and last to see "Maggie" She and Annie sat alone in the sick room. I at once told them of my determination and both were glad. While talking J. Patten called me out and I went with him. Home at noon. In P.M. went to my crowded office and worked till night. Went till midnight.

Feb. 24

In office till noon then to J. B. Davis' house to see Mr. L. Jones. In office talking to Mr. H. H. P.M. then home.

Apr. 24 All a.m. in office. In P.M. went late to E.C. Chadwick's. Had arranged to spend evening with Annie but was not home. Retired at 9 1/2 P.M.

Apr. 26 Rose long ere day and went to M.C. Brown 7 mile against day. There applied work and came home at 11. In P.M. went to J.B. Davis and saw A. Klen and returning the horse to its owner Jas McKnight I went down to Barnhouses and crossed to see A. Fleming. Home in rain walked home in mud and madness. On passing Jack's stopped to see Maggie. She was at foot of but could talk for long and then I saw after returning a look on my shoulder startled me and putting my hand behind me a soft touch of a hand I knew and heard fire through my back. It melted perfectly in my arm and though I looked not back I felt a bright red hand a smile. As I came away a smile followed me closely to the door where I got caught staring something warmer than a smile. Of course I left suddenly.

Apr. 27 To Adams, Davis and Jas Smith in Waverille. Sp. Home at 2 P.M. and pushed with business till night. Then to see Annie. This is the first time in many years that I have spent an evening with a lady. Will it be the last. Probably it will. We sat and talked and both

22 1886

Jan.

seemed glad as we came to know some of each other through during the time since she foregoes her own business etc. It was a pleasant friendly and frank discussion of misunderstandings and difficulties. It was quite with laughter. We were planning a future of friendship which should hold us a certain and long way apart a cold season the whole town and as it was for me I went. We shook hands and adjourned she laughing heartily at the term and as heartily endorsing it.

Rode in rain to Geo Carter and stayed up till midnight daylight. When a proposition came I always try to respond but it seems that it is an exacting Fate that will not permit an uninterrupted evening with a friend once in a month or year. I will adjourn and try again.

W. 21

Back at day. We and went to Ellen and Q. B. Davis in rain and mud. Back and to Eli Thompson of Framerville. On my way back my gallant grey seemed weary at the mud and pushed home in 35 minutes carrying 180# all told. She spat and the mud on the snow drift & fence and over into the field. Mother seemed to check her ardor till she reached her stall where she gave signs for favorite portion of Rich- cut the side of the barn. She is a treasure. If she could write she

1886

23

Jan.

would only write a line and it
would read "Dr. I am yours to count on"
This is the day I was to go to Fla
but the work overwhelms me and
some are willing to let me off. I
need the rest so badly but they care
little for me or my interests.

Jan. 24

Very busy. Rode to Mrs. Carter and
back in the night. Jan. 25. To Mrs. Carter
At night I kept her and let her
go to literary society. I went to paper
the following.

Directed to those who can help.

Acrostic.

Can't! cured couch of lazy thought.
Arch foe of pride and Will
No priceless conquests hast thou wrought
Thy touch no pulses thrill.

Jan. 26

Called out last night again
and went to Leo Carter where
I put in a hard night and
a very laborious day work. Patient
had puerperal convulsions and
I was necessitated to treat her
all alone. The instrumental work
was very fatiguing. Returned at 8
P.M. and found Joe Smith here
rode to S. B. Wain's, Geo. Elliotts, Geo
A. Allen and Geo. Smith. Back
to Joe Henry and left horse &
crossed river and walked home
in a snow-storm.

Jan. 27

Cold. Joe Hunt came for me to go
to see his wife. I am taking Nixon
along. He then rode to Mrs. Miller and
Joe Thompson at home. He went to Mr.
John Hallett and home after dark.

1886
24 Jan

It was very cold. I worked till five P.M. and went to see Annie. He spent a very pleasant evening—till one o'clock, when I left her and came away. The clock stopped and, somehow, she failed to manage it, so it would not tell a day in the morning.

Feb.
Mon. 1 Went to see Maggie and the family
all about the clock etc. etc. , came
back and worked all day going
Jno A. Glens, Smiths, L. B. Lane & some
Retired at midnight. How often
today I think of the girl I saw
last night.

~~At~~ the Bureau in Town. Request
not need to go to Fla. City 2 P.M.
we started. The description of this
trip will be found in order when
I return.

Continued Ho! A very busy day run over to
Saville to Maggins Annie. She gave me good char-
ing. I had lunch at 12:30. I left at 2:30 P.M. Stopped at Hookburg to see Mr.
Doris just went on to McConnellsville. I saw the back.
one rough road. I took back seat & sang to drive
my associations. W. McConnellsville at 8 P.M. Stopped
at Home House. Spent a rest less night. I saw S.W.
Lyne here.

It is now cold as a / egg now. All the more in
plain but in generaly improved icy. We used the
conductor and indulged in all kinds of attire.
was at my best and kept the car in a large for
miles. The stove was shut off from the car the
heat had to be carried by pipes. By turning the men
and into the 8th of the room. I had a little of the
from a quantity of them. I had to turn the body
relief party. I went around and proposed to visit the
children of the family. The men found to be in
room.

5. Daylight at Bowling Green, Ky. Snow 28 in. etc.
Thermometer 12° - F. Ice all over ... and all
went to work to scratch it off, so we could see on.
This proved a heavy task and was at once replaced.
The animal as Dante's hell. 8:40 A.M. At Gallatin
River. Snow 28 in. etc. I had a little of the
we gold and say clear. Everything seems dreary. We then a
trip to ... his orange grove? Give me rather
a ride on my gallant gray. Ah, oh, till noon. The
snow almost disappeared when we reached Alabama
Alabama - here we rest, but here we don't rest.
Just everywhere. I wish I were at home, ready for a
bath. I am very sick at stomach and my head throbs
painfully. 2 P.M. I stopped 20 m. for dinner at Decatur
It was warm and bright. Every few moments ... one
one give the dusty floor a scourge and the dust rises
in clouds. I am disgusted beyond expression. I shall
not need to go on ocean to get my stomach upset.
This is my last trip for health - I have come to
the ... all the coal dust and smoke and nasty debris into
our faces. At B. Mount Springs, a health resort.
So scenic and beautiful. Forest trees like those of
old Phil. Rocks is wild and scenery so grand and
romantic. If Annie were here I should like a
ramble. Dear Sister, she is not to visit me either
we Olym or at Martha. My heart is sent today

[illegible]

Feb.

and when we were out coming up with the
 information of day, it was a very interesting and
 soon and pleasant. I started to the Exhibition.
 We arrived at 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. The exhibition was and will be
 years. The exhibits are not nearly as numerous or new
 but as different and abundant. More here than can
 study in a month. A what a good day. We are walk-
 ing around in the building at 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. I find E-
 for all the sites of nearly all last years exhibits.

Chimie from here. Saw first now to be 14 $\frac{3}{4}$ ft. of
 representing the bulk of gold actually produced in the year
 by California. This gives a different idea of a better one
 than the former. I saw the first of the
 Silver product \$26,000,000. Gift - rambling around
 in Government building. At 11 A.M. went to the
 witnessed finest juggling I ever saw. Then to Main
 building and at 4 P.M. on top of tower looking
 around the city for many miles. The place only
 favors the magnificent view. River can be seen for
 miles. The grounds are not thronged with visitors and
 all is in a quiet. In path. After a time came down
 and went about the tower building. At night
 and I went for a walk on the street. What a lovely
 evening. The stars looked quite down on a world
 of joy and satisfaction which plants in
 in flower and full. The most beautiful in
 every side. Back at 8:15 and wrote Emmet a card.
 I will tell you of some of the incidents. Some of the
 incidents are worthy of mention. At the American
 Diplomatic Exhibit saw a tree the leaves and flowers
 of which are of coins. It cost \$1300. The Shandon
 Church in silver metal in silver and gold cost
 \$450. Retired very late and slept poorly. After a
 thought of me when I fell in the morning.

Dec. 9. Went at grey dawn. Wrote notes. Went to Exhibition.
 Visited Sectional and saw first. It is not last year kept
 in last year but is still the dearest place to me.

30 / 1886

Feb.

and, moreover, the tumbling buildings added to the din of the explosion as a dull glare swept over the crumbling scene. The inhabitants rushed and screamed in every direction save toward the mountain. The whole ended with the grandest display of fireworks I ever witnessed. Among these was a firing of the Victory guns. Home at 9 P.M. Wrote etc. etc. As I came down in crowded car it seemed a public hunt was going on. Lifting it with a superfluous hand I light a gun. I kept it within the light and could scarcely find the sword.

Wed. 10.

We before day and while Eugene lay in bed I walked to French Market. I walked for 2 hrs. I came in weary and lay down for an hour. Then we had our bread and coffee, wrote awhile and went to Spanish Fort in A.M. Our depot had to wait an hour. Somehow feel strangely tired. It is so bright and sunny. We reached the Spanish Fort at 10:35 A.M. The site is mostly covered with a new building. Two old cannon lie against the wall. There are few relics of the Spanish reign. The old fort is made of brick. It has no embrasures and is in no way formidable. Dance houses, bath houses, pleasure resorts surround it and here this fair sister to the West End is thronged in the heated season by the gay, the wealthy, the sensual and the vicious pleasure seekers of N.C. We came back at 1 P.M. and ate our dinner and then went to the Custom house and got on the roof and looked far over the city. Then we went to the mint, then to Battle Scene of Paris, a painting 400 ft long and 60 ft high. It took 11 artists 10 months to draw it in Paris. The scene was grand. I was much struck by the excellence of the work, especially in its deathly delineation of the slain, the posture of which seemed to me most superb. The Seine was a very fine illustration of water and the smoke from the gunboats was so well done

Feb. That one could scarcely believe it was not cloudy morning. After this we came home, got papers and went to Washington Artillery Hall to hear Moody and Sankey. Text Mat. 6 ch. 7 v. - "Be not deceived; I shall be reaped, for what sower a man soweth that shall he reap." Moody does not preach with as much fire and force as I did when I heard him last in New York 10 years ago. Yet he is more sympathetic and emotional. His sermon was a plain but moving appeal. Sankey sang as before "The Ninety and Nine", turning his voice to an instrument. This rendered his powerful voice as gentle and sweet as that of a bird.

Feb. 11. It rained last night. Slept soundly. Will go to Exposition this morning as weather is better. Begin to feel like getting back to my work. Don't know what I am going to do with this hated fat. I am heavier by 20 lbs than I was 10 years ago. The scales yesterday weighed 175. Work and cold in the crystal northlands will take it off in part I hope. Off to Exposition at 9 A.M. Went to Government and Maine Buildings and to Cent Hall where I spent several hours looking over some very fine paintings many of which were imported. Those of Weirthermer were very fine. Came home in dark. Eugene and I entered freely into a warm discussion on the licentious customs and vicious tolerance of public sentiment here and finding him sworn in defense of this loathsome curse I by turns ridiculed and satirized the condition of affairs till he grew angry and would not talk. I then wrote a few lines and walked out to get some oranges. He went along but was very taciturn. I am sorry to see him offended but he surely knows this place reeks with flagrant and unnecessary restrictions. I will not condone it even if it should offend one who boasts that in France this debauchery is licit. After our return I walked a few blocks on the west street of Maine where is the Club! Returned in disgust to find Eugene still lying on

Feb. bed-side where I left him. He is still poorer. Poor fellow. A French vice is an American virtue in his eyes. Sorry I broke an image in his Temple.

Tue. 12. More. Cool and bracing but bright as mid-summer. Cool all day. Went to Exposition Building and spent day till 3:15 P.M. Then went to Canal Street and walked up to N.O. Medical College and looked at Museum. Home and ate supper. Met Gustine Scott at Maine Building, the only one I have known here since my arrival. I am not so weary as on last night.

Sat. 13. Off early to Exposition Building to meet the artist who was to make ~~my~~ portraits. Not finding him went over ground and at noon met him. Till P.M. I sat 3 hrs. for portrait. Got one I do not like very well. Eugene then put for me. We go back tomorrow for him to finish his. To night walk again to see last days of Pompeii. It is beautiful weather still. As I rode home in the street car strangely earnest thoughts possessed my mind. I felt as if I was thinking of me so kindly, so generously, so forgivingly. Can't it be true. What am I to do. Shall I tear my heart away from its light and purposes. I would save another heart from ache and burning regrets. And what for me then.

"For me the good has vanished" I answer not. Yes, my dear Agnes, I will give you. Poor dear girl, when the past pleads its cause in the future your sincere love will rise up in protest to tell your heart what it loved and lost. God bless you and lighten your heart. Wish I could say good-night to you.

Sun. 14. Got up at day and walked two miles. Then lunch and then rode to Exposition. I am now sitting in front of Art Bldg in shade of the great live oaks. It is very pleasant here. Strong breezes sweep up from the Gulf and fan my

Feb.

sheer on the wind through the canyon. There are
 few on the highlands yet. The climate is delicious.
 The music of the winds in the mossy boughs is
 mingled with the melody of falling leaves while
 one hears a score of flags fluttering on the breeze
 keep up a chorus dear to every American heart. We
 spent the entire A. M. in Building waiting for
 T. Regnault who was to complete Eugene's portrait.
 He came at noon and went to work. It took me
 all the afternoon. We then came to our room Feb
 65 Bourbon St. and packed for departure in the
 morning.

- 15 After a wakeful night up at gray day and rapidly
 preparing for our departure. At depot had a wait
 always a trying thing to me. It is very warm. As I
 sat in car the new boy passed on his noisy misce-
 lanist. He is happy. I wish it were a barefoot
 boy too. I am glad to leave this noisy city. Its
 redeeming features are honest & generous hospital-
 ity and its many number churches - the latter it
 is not responsible for. Off at last at 7:45 A. M.
 Word by, New Orleans. At 10:15 reached the
 station of Beauvoir the home of the man who tries
 to build a government. I see nothing here except
 station and wild forest tangles. The country is
 lovely and poor. At Mobile find dinner. While sitting
 in our seats the negroes gathered on a platform and
 putting their wares, fruits, sandwiches etc on the pa-
 verment to a pole about 8 ft. long passed them to
 the windows for the passengers. It is hot and sultry
 I am weary of this eternal green. At Williams the
 train in front of me going the other way got off
 the track and delayed at some time. How
 pleasant these villages look with the houses so
 far apart and surrounded by evergreens. All
 night long we were annoyed by stops. It was
 very warm in the car till near morning when
 it grew colder.

286.
 Feb. 16

At sunrise a heavy white frost covered the ground. One mile from Prospect we came to a wreck which kept me 4 hours. I went to it and back several times. Twice went kept the crowd lively. We came lazily on to Nashville to find we cannot hire one till tomorrow. Then after half a dozen officials here as to the time of departure of the train we had the misfortune to get separated. I got on the train and found Eugene had not. I came on to Cincinnati. The night was very cold and I kept the crowd in a lurch all the way to dawn. Then discovered the R. R. at once recognized me as the man who went over two weeks ago "in a refrigerator" and gave me attention on the question of fire.

Wed. 17. At Cincinnati at 6:35 A.M. and remained till 11:15 A.M. and took train to Jamestown. The snow is melting in the hot sun and I put up my window for air and take a short nap. As day grows older the air again gets chilly. Due at Jamestown at 6:35 P.M. and on time. Went to the St. Charles and retired early. Took child and felt badly. Don felt sick and slept well. Nature takes its course, yes, let me sleep her sleep and die her death.

Th. 18. Up at 6 o'clock sharp and after breakfast took baggage to ^{Basal} depot, and back to St. Charles to wait the 7:30 train to see if Eugene had come. Not found. I went to St. Charles and wrote letter to him and took boat home. At St. Charlesville saw Jack and came with him home. Could not help thinking something unpleasant had occurred as he seemed to me to show it. Got home at 4 P.M. and went with father to see his wife & son.

Feb.

A glance told me she was angry although she shook her head. I came back to town and worked till night then went to see both again and took up some copy which I had for her. She still offered to do it but was angry and after some warm words I left without sitting down. But my note in my pocket utterly refusing to let her copy for me. She bade me goodby at the door kissing my cheek and pressed my lips. I came away in high anger and determined not to offer her my hand again or treating her to make the least concession. She shall feel deeply and keenly what she has done. It was a groundless accusation and I declined to explain.

Feb. 19

Went early in drizzling rain to the Abolitionists on the F.C. Chadwick and home at 11 P.M. In P.M. went to Eli Thompsons and back and then to see Maggie a few moments - time wasted.

Feb. 20

Called off at 5.15 P.M. to the Taylor house. To visit Eliza and see the immortal Eph. Hume and the strong family of Eliza who although she had lost her husband was brought into the world in and was very angry at my coming. I filled their cupboard with flowers. Then to J.B. Harris and home at seven and P.M. in store and my way.

1882
36 Feb.
Sun 21

Wrote letter to Joe Smith and L. Blair
in P.M. to L. Blair. Home at 8
P.M.

Mon 22

To Mrs. Richards in A.M. In P.M.
to L. B. Blair. Wrote a cutting letter
to Annie which I gave her to
her mother. I said I was not
and indignantly that I was
ready to present everything.

Tue 23

In morning to Col. Train and
in foot thence to Ed. Coleman
Back on foot to Train and then
rode home and found a crowd
waiting for breakfast at 2 P.M.
Then to L. B. Blair. Annie answered
my letter in her severest style yet
it is kinder than mine. I feel
it untouched and as I walked
on (for I had to cross river to avoid
the ice in the road and walk)
I met the two who sent me when
south which being returned
came same hour. They were
of kind generous and affectionate
and at once resolved to see her,
and while I seemed making
a concession I felt justice to
for, demanded the explanation
I felt now willing to make.
I retired late.

Wed. 24

Up long for day. Wrote
short letter to Annie telling her I
would call at eve. They both were
and rode to Mrs. Coleman's
and home at 2 P.M.
Worked in office till night and
then went to see my friend.

Feb.

She seemed sad and thoughtful and when I reflected that I was connected with her sadness I felt deeply sorry and longed to tell her so. At 9 P.M. we sat alone by the old-time hearth. She was kind - so kind to me - my heart ached. O God Arnie if you but knew its grief. We talked long and kindly. She soon grew cheerful bright, radiant and her caresses and kisses lightened while they brightened and flamed another feat. How dear she was to me. I gladly restored her to her proud position when she came to forgive my sorry transgression. Would to God I could make them fly. She seemed so pleasant and fond she was, took to heart her bless and keep you Arnie.

Th. 26 Went to Jos Smith in Meigsville Tp in A.M. In P.M. to W. Milner and the Rowlands and Ed. Coleman.

Fr. 26 Worked in town.

Sat. 27 Home here in store all night for the train and J. McHugh.

Sun. 28 Same

Mar.

Mon. 1 Spent day in office & town.

Tu. 2 To Benj. Pusey and then to see Harris where I took dinner. Then to Joel Kings.

Mar. and on to Eli. Thompsons at
Perrisville. Home at sunset.

Wed 3 Very busy till noon I went to Auntie
Pugh's and to Seneca Golewicks and
Ed. Coleman's. Home at 4 P.M.

Th 4 The day was golden and I walked
to Snuggly Glen. I am more fleshy
than I was when I last walked
here. It made me sweat and
yet I enjoyed the walk. I got
there at 11:15 A.M. and at
once rode to Willard Chapman's
and to Mrs. Langhorne. Back to
N. Chadwick and after night
came home.

Fri 5 Off to The Roundabout and
to Ed. Coleman's and N. Chadwick
Home at 2 P.M. Then rode to
Perrisville to see Thompsons.

Sat 6 Very busy. After noon I went to
see Mr. J. Smith. Mr. W. came
also. A great hepatic abscess
had broken. I came back to
Charles Herrup and home at
dark.

Sun. 7 In the bright sunshine the
day was rested as a smile on
a dispirited cheek. I went to see
Mr. Hight and at noon went to
see Richard at his request to
take dinner. He had a most
excellent dinner which was graciously
a pleasant host & hostess and
after dinner while talking

Mar. the clerk came for me. I went at once to Mrs. Newsoms. Got home at 11 P.M. Found the family had considered me married while gone. "What fools these mortals be!"

Mon. 3 To Union Mills in A.M. In P.M. busy. At 8 P.M. started 12 miles to Austin, Tex. Went with a very frame but a light hunt. Got back at daylight. O how weary I was.

Tu. 4 Saw John at work till 4 P.M. and then to see Tim Evans.

Wed. 11 Went to see Mrs. J. Cline & sons. Also to Aaron Fleming. Back at 2 P.M. Then worked in office.

Th. 11 Very busy till 4 P.M. and then went to How Mewer.

Fri. 12 Rainy. Saw John at work. I do not feel well. In night added off to Joe Wallace.

Sat. 13 Stormy. Snowed hard all day at Joe Wallace except that I walked in morning to Ed Coleman's. Got home at midnight. Worked in store and town till 2 A.M. Then retired.

Sun. 14 Got up early and went without breakfast so as to avoid sleep. Went to H. Cowan and on to Abner White. There is Abner's mill and on to

Mar.

grange hall and on to Helen's mill and on to Sister McInturf and to Permeria and to Joe Hollett and on to Windsor and finding a crowd waiting waited till 7 P.M. and then ate my breakfast and rode to Mrs. Joe Oliver and back and to bed at 11 P.M. Then out in 10 seconds and rode back to S. McInturf. This terrible trip took all night.

Mon 15

Got back at daylight. At once all A.M. In P.M. went to New Miners and to The Rowlands. Home at 8 P.M.

Tue 16

Slept some last night and feel better. To W. Millers in A.M. In P.M. to Jas. Scrutts, Migginsville Tp. Found patients better. All were glad to see me. The people have heard of my intention to sell and leave, and are all opposed to it. Every where they meet me to say "you must not go. I almost feel sorry to lose so many friends. But I am not to get and God may direct differently."

Wed 17

To the Rowlands and New Miners Home at 2 P.M. and very busy till night. Emmet is very sick. The roads are rough but dry. The sun is warm as May. I am doing a great deal of hard work.

Mar. and Ed is caring kindly and well for me. Saw Annie in P.M. for a few minutes. She was kind and pleasant to me and her work. A beautiful moonlight night.

Th. 18. Called up at 4 A.M. to go to the Youngs and get back at 7 A.M. and ate my breakfast and went to the Roubidoux and returned and home at 10 P.M. to Joe Smith and home at 10 P.M.

Fri. 19. To Roubidoux and the Roubidoux and Joe Smith and home and home to fill a crowd on. Worked through it against dark. Was very weary.

Sat. 20. To Roubidoux in morning. Got back at 4 P.M. and was thronged with work till night. Went to see Annie and talked till after midnight. It stormed so hard Annie thought I ought not to go out, and I sat down and talked. She passed my form of her doctor tonight.

Sun. 21. Stormy. Spent day at writing reading and work. Spent the evening in reading.

Mon. 22. Spent day at writing reading and work. Spent the evening in reading. Went to Joe Smith and back. It was a very disagreeable ride. Found a crowd waiting in arrival. Worked till night in office.

Tu. 23. An day in town. The Roubidoux (at Roubidoux) came to town.

42 1886

Mon. were out of my perspective. They were phantoms and did nothing.

Tues. 21 Went to N. Trade and had and then worked in office. Then after long work and waiting, I took boat for Marietta with E. Pieron. Got to M. at 11 P.M. and did not get off boat till morning. Could not sleep and spent a wretched night.

Wed. 22 Went to office and ordered 100 photographs for distribution. Then to see Olm and Lucia and then on to boat after dinner. We came up on Dale to Beach and put up at the American House.

Thurs. 23 Spent A.M. in Beach and took boat (Caswell) and got to Windsor at 4 P.M. Very rainy but several waiting me. Went later to see Annie. She seemed glad to see me. I left her at 10. Why does she act so strangely. At times her love seems to border on idolatry.

Frid. 24 Wind from north and very cold. Started early to Jap. Smith and went on in light squalls of rain. Left there at 4 P.M. in a cold rain which grew heavier as I went. It was very cold and half snow. I got thoroughly wet. On arrival found a crowd waiting and worked on in my wet clothes till one o'clock. Then went and

1886

43

Mar. ate my dinner and back to work
 as usual. After two hours of work
 I rode in a heavy storm of wet
 snow to Jas. Halladay's. I went home
 in the evening. Saw Annie and
 passed and she seemed to be
 glad to see me - but I will not
 go near her tonight. She thinks
 her doctoring love is cheap. Time tells
 the tale of triumphs as well as
 those of loneliness and loss.

Spent an hour with Mr. Hamilton
 the special examiner of pension
 applicants. Work till midnight in
 office. I am so worried that
 I feel like any wild animal
 to catch the edge of this heart
 gnawing reaction. I feel as if I
 should at once attack the crowd
 who annoy me so much but
 they are women and hence
 free from responsibility or
 punishment. I need a war
 to call forth my sword. But alas
 when I get it in my hand
 I am apt to use it too
 much before I put it up.

Thurs. I am sad today. Spent day
 at office and in town. The
 patients let me alone enough
 to permit an hour of rest.
 Still I did not go near Annie
 whom I felt to be alone and
 looking for me. I wish all the
 world were frank and honest
 in expressing sentiment. It
 is now 4 P.M. and I
 will go for a walk. Of course I

At dusk started to Marion Ellis' Home at 8 P.M. and went in to see Maggie. I only expected to call a few minutes but she so strongly insisted on my sitting down that I did so and as Annie soon came in I did not get started till "tomorrow" (Say 1 P.M. on Mon).

Mon. 29 Very rainy. All day in town and very busy. Saw Maggie this eve. She does not like my attention to Annie. Can she help it?

Tue. 30 Very wet. Afternoon, Keim came in. Dined. Put 9 P.M. to Marion Ellis.

Wed. 31 Saw contract of portrait (on card) for History of Maryland. Also spent part of day with the artist or compiler of the work they were taking charge of my biographical sketch. Put 9 P.M. to W. Coulsons.

Apr. 1 Spent the day at office work. Then left on boat at 8 P.M. for Mt. Laurel, N.J. Got there at 11 P.M. Put up at Keweenaw House.

Fri. 2 The court proceedings here till close of night. Several nearly yet day. Kept me till night. Stayed over.

Sat. 3 Off to Rockaway at noon after a long half day of

- Apr. 1. Wed. At Hocking I got off to see Mr. Cong. Reat left me of course. Got over river and walked home meeting Mr. A. just below town. Took going to fill my call. All right. Got over my side as usual. Ought I not to be on his side too. Got to office at 3 P.M. and took a horse and rode to Jas A. Wallace Rock and at 5 P.M. to see Annie. He spent two hours pleasantly.
- Sun. 1 Cold and snowy. Of all day the dullest. Hunted road and visited sick ones in town.
- Mon. 3 Rained awhile and at early dawn it began to snow very hard. It was election day and I was kept very busy. It snowed all day.
- Tue. 4 Rode to Jas. Wallace and to Dow Milners and home at 1 P.M.
- Wed. 7 In A.M. to Dow Milners and Jas A. Wallace and in P.M. to W. B. Kump on foot. Snow in deep. At night to Chas. Ritzley and Joe Flemings. Home at 11 P.M.
- Th. 8 All day in town. Wrote up my sketch for posting of Morgan Co. all night. To Jack for a while.
- Fri. 9 Sunday. James B. May to M.H. made his formal announcement of his intention to practice medicine here at 2 1/2 P.M.

Apr.

I knew this was his plan and had for some time watched his tactics of circumvention. His struggle will not be as easy as he anticipates. The crowd will at once attack me and I shall probably have another season of work for nothing. But God will take care of me and in the end I shall be victor. At night while talking to Annie a messenger called me out to go to Dr. Barnes. Got back so late I had to wash all over. It was almost day.

Sun 10

All day in office. Very busy. Sent on for a pack of light salt and soap for Maggie and Annie. The golden standard, I stand here interpreting and "How does it feel, college?"

Sun. 11

In town in A.M. In P.M. I went to Geo. Fleming, Chas. Ridgely and Harid Condon. In eve a little time with Annie.

Mon. 12

Off eve day to Ardmore & Scott. Crossed at Rev. White's and walked rest of way. Rained hard all A.M. In P.M. worked in office.

Tu. 13

In town all day at work in store. Off eve breakfast to H. Taylor and on to J. J. Taylor Barnes and to J. J. Smith and home. Then wrote and worked in office.

Wed. 14

Off early to H. Taylor - no breakfast. On to

Apr. 13 A beautiful day. Worked in store and town as usual.

Fri 14 Worked in town and about store and in town till 10 A.M. Then to Daniel Ross and Al. McElhorns and home. Took a piece of bread and butter and ate it as I rode away again to Mr. James. Glorious moonlight tonight.

Apr 15 Worked in office all day. Some very good people, my horse and much of the afternoon of the day I was in town.

Sat 16 Spent the day in town and some of the afternoon of the day I was in town.

Sun 17 To Mr. James and to the Robinsons and to the Lockharts. I am tired.

Mon 18 Worked in town all day.

Tues 19 In office in A.M. In P.M. to Daniel McElhorns.

Wed 20 Worked in office till noon. Then to Mr. Fleming's. The Robinsons & the James. Home at midnight.

Thurs 21 In office all day. In P.M. to Mr. James.

Fri 22 To Al. Wagner's. Home at 3 P.M. Very cold & disagreeable.

Sat 23 In office all day. In P.M. to Mr. James and to Mr. McElhorns. Home at midnight. Very cold & disagreeable.

April 1864. The day was very wet
and the wind was strong.

Nov. 27 In A.M. walked. Went to see Dr. Hays
 and after lunch went off at
 3 P.M. on Coach to Marietta.
 C. Parker went with me. We
 left for Marietta. We
 to Parkersburg. Slept over till

Feb 28 Visited to see "Doc" and later went
to Easton, Mass. and saw
Prof. H. S. Gannett, Jr. of the
U.S. Geol. Survey. He showed us
the "Barn" and the "Old
Chemical House".

Th. 29 Left to see Sarah
then to boat camp reached some
at 11.00 hours in the river
to P.M. but the weather
was so bad that we
snowed and rained hard. Sleep
will till morning.

and Mr. Wright was there
I was home at 1 P.M.
Then busy in store till night.

May
Sat. 1 To my day office day. Home and
church.
Sun. 2 Day to church. With
stopping at L. H. H. and W. H. H.
and then to A. K. Wagner's home and
then to church. Very agreeable
and as particularly, at 12 o'clock
to a meeting, February.
In eve went to Frank Tolbert's
and at home. Repose. Take care
of family demand and business.

Moore's Cell empty at office. Not today.

Went to Ins. office, back but everything
 was very good to see.

Mr. ? Kinsman was here. Road to Tullahoma
and to the Rollinsboro. 6200 very
large.

Wed. 12. Rainy morning. Went to Haverhill
to see a patient Mr. Mearns offered
to go to although he "hid" it off.
I could not travel as was the
night and could not get a horse
and some friends for help. Remained

May I was doing work for which he is to be paid & now I am not dead to sympathy nor can my heart be sold for \$215. I am disgusted with this sort of thing.
 Sat P.M. it was very hot and I rode to Hann. Minn. Home at sunset then rode to Mrs. Mary Brown. I was very weary but did not sleep much. A heavy rain storm came on at 11 P.M. found some sleep in streets & am delighted with the grandeur of the scene.

Th. 13 Warm. Went to Frank Talbert and worked in office.

Fri. 14 In town all day. Busy.

Sat. 15 Worked steadily till dark in store then went to Col. Humphreys.

Sun. 16 To Humphreys in A.M. In P.M. worked and wrote 'Nat.'

Mon 17 Went to Clara Scott, Mrs. Taylor "Shang" Perrele Sam. Scott and Col. Humphreys and to Mrs. Browns. I am very warm. Spent an hour at night with 'Annice'.

Tue 18 To Clara Scott, Mrs. Taylor L.B. Davis. Worked in office rest of day.

Wed 19 In store till noon then to Abby Garrison Col. Humphreys and Mrs. Brown. Here the latter exhibited his farinaria and his crop was filled promptly. He collected much business with satisfaction.

Th. 20 To Jarvis Matthews. and to Audubon
with Shang's pencils
in A.M. To Joe. Rooms in P.M.

Sat. 22 To Jarvis Matthews in P.M. Home &
fixed a crowd. Worked hard till
9 P.M. Talked to Annie and her

Sun. 23 Wrote Biography of Larry R. Pierce
in A.M. and waited on sympathizers
in P.M. Went to H.M. Taylor's.

Mon. 24 Bright and sunny. After working a
long time in office at get. cards &
at. general with me and succeed.
After a long time at last
rough one. It is. Mr. Watkins and
Mr. Williams came to see me for
the history of Windsor Tp. I had
written up the (history) biography
of Eugene Pierce and wife and
gave it to them. They spent an
hour with me. I then went to
work in office as usual. It
is now 8:30 P.M. and I sit
alone in my office writing
while a summer storm rages outside.
It is a very grand night. I wish
my life were as calm as it is.
I am weary and heart-sick.
One can succeed another. One
trailer after another puts his scorpion
fingers into me. There is this to
write. If I did not trust God to
care for me and keep me I should
be stretched beyond measure or
or conception. God care me.

52 1886
May

Wed. Off early 8.45. Column
and took a train. Felt badly
with front headache. Worked all day.

Wed 26 Worked in office in A.M. In P.M.
dinner. Then to Charlesburg to Elliott &
Rovels and on to Berry Pass. Home
at dark.

Th. 27 In morning walked over
to Jacksonville to see his mother.
In P.M. wrote in story and
some. I was feeling badly. It
is quite well. Rained in P.M.
All night at Ben Humphreys.

Fri. 28 Came home
at 7 A.M. Spent day in office
Felt very badly. Trade is dull
and I am not doing much
business that is paid for. Still the
cottons are on. Dr. Hager is playing
the supercomputer in state. Let him
come for me and home.

Sat 29 A very busy day. Most of day made out a
good business. I am very busy.

Sun 30 Same. It is hot today.

Mon 31 Very pleasant and breezy. Went to Ham.
Wrote in A.M. In P.M. wrote letters
and finished book well. Went
patient. At night to F. W. Scotts.

June
Tue 1 Went to Mary Thomas in A.M. In P.M.
worked in office.

Wed 2 All P.M. In office
In P.M. rained hard. Rode to
Ham. Wrote F. W. Scott and J. H. Thomas.

1886
Th. 3

Went to Jacob Vanfleets in the
morning. In P.M. went to F. W. Scott
and Warren Hook and for Smith
bought M.H. put out his grating
sign "Wagon and Patent Medicine"
today. His father-in-law
is moving in his confidence of power
to crush me. Let them come. Come
God does not see and will make
all things even. The paupers on
whom J. W. M.H. forced his services
by bidding in a practice are very much
displeased with him. George a
friend of his says "I am
who injured Warwick, never want
unpunished yet."

Fri. 11

Left Monday in
office. Sam. Sam. Phipps today
and he hardly knew me. At
9 P.M. after a day of hard
work I was called off to James
Matthews and went returning at
1:30 in the morning.

Sat. 5

To Warren Hook.
Rev. Keables and F. W. Scott in A.M.
In P.M. busy in office. Annie came
over this P.M. Had not heard from
her for nearly 2 weeks. She finds
I can stay away. Worked and wrote
till late. Slept badly.

Sun. 6

Went to James
Matthews and to the Dougherty's
in A.M. All P.M. in store
John came and out by afternoon
of "strange action" As he seemed
superior and unreasonable I grew
warm enough to assert myself
and say emphatically all I
wished. He partly warmed and after

June.

an hour I was surprised to see him sad. He said he wished to speak to me alone and "say a few words to you". He talked long and he left me a half sad half cheerful mood. The bitterness had grown deeper down in my heart and I could not meet his concession with the spirit I once was so proud of feeling for him. I think I was mistaken as he now says and believe in a really sorry he is states but surely he will learn that it is folly to remain so long in the confessional. I spoke of going over on Tuesday and must surely feel like saying they say at my sovereignty and individualism under my own hat.

All P.M. worked wrote and read. Sick at stomach. Could not eat nor sleep.

Mon. 7

Spent entire day in office. Books read and worked. Had a rough night. Slept little.

Tue. 8

Went to Jane Matthews and to the Longridge. Came home soon. A crowd waiting. Sent Mac & Charlie to dinner and worked till 2:44 P.M. Then wrote.

Office 2:44 P.M.

8 June 1886

My Annie.

For cause the writer concludes his call "would rather be deferred"

Bon voyage

Yours to count on.

W. Everett Gatewood

May 11
 to the Merchants and the Koolands
 and after night to Ben Humphreys
 and the other Home at midnight
 This has been a good business day

Sat. 12 | Drove to Chas Woods and a total
hard all rest of day in office

Sun. 13th / To Jarvis Matthews in A.M. In P.M.
I went to Chesham and at
night to The Rowlands.

Mon. 14 To The Row and creek farms, Matthews
and at night went to Cross,
L. S. up when I stayed till dawn.

Dec. 15th Cold clear and calm. Heavy snow all night. (Clear now trying to be

56 ¹⁸⁹⁶
June

Left here and went out all at
once. Went out and took a
short nap under the tree.

Wed 16. I am here yet and oh so very
weary. This is 'death and hell' to
me. The effort of I could not
make it! Another night of moulding
gnats and watching. How I ache.

Th. 17 Left all in state and came
to the office and put in the day
to some purpose. How sleepy.
In night the death bell.

Fri. 18 Got home
at 12:02 A.M. Slept till dawn.
Worked out A.M. in office till P.M.
went to the printer and home
at 6 P.M. Talked to Eugene over the
biographical sketch I wrote of him
at 11 P.M. He was pleased. Mr.
Watkins brought the proof plate (for
approval) of my steel engraving.
It was fine work. Had a deficient
look I was pleased to see.

Sat. 19 Kept busy in office. Clear and cool.

Sun. 20 Very busy. While waiting for a mail
I was called to go with Mr. Ruth
Matthews who fell from a horse &
got hurt. She was rather angry &
bawling out to those who had
waited. Worked on till night.

Mon. 21 Busy in store in A.M. In P.M.
went to the printer to get order
up. Then to Simon Matthews and
then to office and then to the printer.

1886
58 June
Sun 2nd

A heavy gray mist hangs over the earth this morning. I rode to Marionville in morning the rain beginning to fall before I got there. On way back it rained incessantly & found a crowd waiting. Stayed till 2 P.M. Then wrote and read till night. Took a short nap & sleep on my robe. The rain comes down again. How soft and sweet the rain looks. If Annie were home I would go over and spend an hour.

Mon 28 In office all day till 4 P.M. Then went to see Wallace.

Tu. 29 Busy in office. Not well.

Wed 30 Same. Feel better. A kind letter from Annie, at Fleming, C.

July

Th. 1 Up slow till three o'clock P.M. Then drove to Bratton and back. I am feeling better. Wrote till 10 P.M. Cool and breezy yet. Would be pleased to see Annie. Something seems to say she is loving me so much today.

F. 2 In the office and home all day. Feeling better.

Sat. 3 The day is hot and sultry. I worked in office till 2 P.M. and then rode to Mr. E. Humphrey's. Worked till 11 P.M. & up in night.

Sun 4 The opinion. Fourth. Back for office. In P.M. I went to see...

July

Tattered on foot. Not used dusty
I stopped a short time on the
stiff and gazed on the
beautiful scenery of the valley. The
valley lying flat in beautiful hills
as the horse passed its face and
saw the golden harvest dotted
the field and the corn waved in great
green billows like an ocean. I wished
Annie were there to sit by me and
enjoy the enchanted scene. Her
nature is not so poetic as mine
but I hope it is gentler. I spent
a troubled restless night.

Aug 5

Hot. In a hurry all day and little
done. A full moon.

Aug 6

Better day but very hot. Some
quarrels today did my blood.

Aug 7

Very hot. In the forenoon I rode
the miles to see pro. Smith Home at
dark. Talked to Annie till midnight.
She was glad to see me.

Aug 8

Hot and dry.

Aug 9

Very hot. In the forenoon I rode
to C. J. Smith and saw his office. In
P.M. I went to see Mr. E. Humphreys.

Aug 10

In morning called to see
Mrs. Chas. L. Henry and worked
there till 5 P.M. when I returned
to office.

Aug 11

In day all A.M. In P.M.
drove to pro. Smiths near Brown
and home at dark.

60¹⁸
July.
Mon. 12

Walked twice to U. Hayes and
worked most of day in office.

Tue. 13 Same.

Wed. 14 All U.M. in house till P.M.
in County. Wrote to Ed Humphreys
at night talked to Annie till
11 P.M. and then rode to C. L. Hennessey

Th. 15 All day in store. Very hot
and dry.

Fri. 16 Very early out in yellow gown
and drove to M. H. Hennessey and
put on back to back on
and on to (M. H. Hennessey) then rode
to M. H. Hennessey and to
Ben Pooys and thence to Han
T. Hennessey and on to Ed Humphreys
and home to find a crowd
waiting. I worked cheerily on
till 5 P.M. and then ate
dinner and worked till dark
and then stood at the gate
and talked to Annie for
half an hour.

Sat. 17 To F. Talbot in U.M. Then Mayall
till 11 o'clock in office.

Sun. 18 Very busy all day in office. In P.M.
went over to see Annie a few
moments. She was at the organ &
lost no time in telling me her
future plans about her father
her at the gate. I advised her that
this obligation was about as long as I
her I would not be able to

July.

I peremptorily left I devoutly wish
 they would commence a quarrel
 with me or with me till I can tell
 them what I think and that
 great majority curse their
 tyranny. I am and am to be
 free. I will take none of their
 dictation nor will I tolerate their
 intervention.

Mon 19

Ran to see Smith
 and to Ed. Humphrey in A.M. 2
 P.M. very busy. took time to go to
 Mrs P's door and ask how she
 was. Came back and sent medicine.
 I think they feel that I appreciate
 what they are bringing me dollars
 They would be pleased if I asked
 him to say good morning to Annie
 I could break her will and enjoin
 on her the duty of revolt but I
 prefer to treat this tactical act with
 contempt.

Tue 20

Off early to N.B. Humphrey
 Then write till noon.

Wed 21

All day in office. Stopped running
 a walk to see Maggie in second
 floor. She asked me to go down
 but I did not.

Th. 22.

In morning to Henry
 & Collins on St. Bonifaz farm.
 Home at noon. Then drove to
 see Mrs Ed Humphrey. Ran home
 at night.

Fri. 23

Was in office all day
 did not go to see Ann though
 she looks for me.

Sat. 24

Same. Very busy day
 in very interesting work.

Sun. 25

Same. All day in town. Intensely hot. At night went to hear Mr. Strim's sermon.

Mon. 26

The depressing heat was abated in P.M. by heavy rain. Went to the young to take a part after on the head of Cal. Ruth. Ruth and family. Home at dark. Had to see Mr. P. who sent for me. Had supper after dark and then went down in the rain. Annie was very much pleased to see me. So seemed Maggie. I was sitting and feeling very sad and depressed. Mary, who was for the treatment, and Miss (Mrs. May) caressed and kissed me and clung about me at parting as if reluctant to see me go. Left till 11 P.M. with Alva Chovell.

Tue. 27

Went to see Mrs. Geo. L. Wallace home and busy till night in office.

Wed. 28

Went to see Mrs. E. Humphrey in A.M. In P.M. to Elmer H. to see Annie. He followed till 11 P.M. It is pleasant to find her so earnestly trying to please me.

Th. 29

Went to Mrs. Humphrey and Ed. Humphrey in A.M. In P.M. to Elmer H.

Fri. 30

Went to see Elmer H. in A.M. In P.M. to my business in office. Worked hard till night.

Sat. 31

Went to see Elmer again. Got out

Aug came at noon and found a crowd gathered for me. At 3 P.M. went to Isaac Green and stayed nearly all night.

Sun 1. Home at 3 A.M. Slept till sun up and went to work again. In P.M. went to see Elmer Sheets. Late in P.M. it rained.

Mon 2. Morning to Ed. Humphrey. In P.M. to Elmer Sheets and elsewhere to see him for at Isaac Green. Back to Sheets and to R. W. Lynes and on to L. J. Coburn and to Houghton to see Mrs. Ong. Home at dark. Spent the eve with Annie.

Tue 3. Worked all day in office till night called to Geo. W. Briggs.

Wed. 4. Worked in office all day.

Th. 5. Wrote to Elmer Sheets and back to Roxbury and Crossin, went to Hamilton and home at noon.

Fr. 6. Morning in town till night to Alex. Higgins. A trip of morning and afternoon.

Sat. 7. All day in office.

Sun 8. To A. Higgins and back to find a crowd. Hard work till 3 P.M. Then to Barabovos and back. Then to church and was called out in a few minutes to go to Fair Regue. There account of singing. He played sick and I felt nervous.

64
1872
Aug
1872

- To Ed Humphreys in A.M. and Higgins in P.M. Broke my nice new sulky. Got home all right
- Th. 10 Worked in town and went to Barnhous. Very hot
- Th. 11 To U. Higgins in A.M. In P.M. busy in store
- Th. 12 To U. Higgins in A.M. In P.M. to Ad. Orgs.
- Fri. 13 To U. Higgins in the morning in a heavy rain. Rode the Hack station and he stopped long and readily through the mud. At night Annie and I sat in the door and planned our future while Luna smiled at full tide. Annie was so kind to me if she only felt how strong that power could be made and how little opposition would avail. I am going to be hard to please hope her ability will suffice.
- Sat. 14 To Barnhous in the morning for the Afternoon being in office
- Sun. 15 In the morning, started for Annie Robinson. We could wait for people till 11 A.M. then we left for Susan M. Pittman and to William S. appeared. At P. Orgs and to office to find an impatient crowd waiting. I got through it at 3 P.M. and all my dinner. They say it was

1886
Aug
Mon 16

Rode to No Hindman and on
to Belling at 10 A.M. Then to Mrs.
Thompson and back to Edgell's
again, noon where a rain
kept me till after dinner. In
afternoon rode to Enock Williams
in Pennville and on to Mrs
Ed Humphreys. In night
called to Ike Sherr.

Tue. 17th Left I Sherr at 11 A.M. In P.M.
went to Barnhouses.

Wed 18th In office all day. In P.M.
to O. Williams and to Mrs Humphreys.

Th. 19th In A.M. to Barnhouses. In P.M.
to Mrs Newton and Mrs C. Brown
and to Pennville to E Williams
and home at 8 P.M. In night to
Mrs Humphreys.

Fr. 20th In office in A.M. In
P.M. to O. Williams and
back and to Mrs Humphreys.

Sat. 21st In office all day. Very hot.
Had a very busy day. In night
I went to I Sherr.

Sun. 22nd Very hot. I worked all day in
the office.

Mon. 23rd Very hot. Went to Providence
in A.M. Rheumatism in hand
and back.

Tu. 24th In the morning I went
to Providence with Charlie Harris, came
home at 4 P.M. Next to Mrs
Sherr. Home at 10 P.M. A cold.

Mon. 30 Hot To see Joe Parricane. We then
worked all p.m. at night in the
rain drove "Jack" to Fern. Lawrence
It was so dark I could not see
the road and as I drove along
the narrow cliff and banks I
felt a considerable dread of going
over. It was a gloomy trip
The rain fell furiously. High
winds overhung the river and
struck me in the face as I

1886
 Aug. worked very hard. At midnight
 I got back and as a fish
 asleep, lively as a cricket.
 Slept a little while and up again
 to my duties.

Tu. 31 Drove to Simon Knight, L.S. Condon
 Albert Abel and home. Then
 busy in office till 10 P.M.

Sept.
 Mon. 1 Went to L.S. Condon, J. Knight
 and after night to J. H. Condon
 Home at 10 P.M. Sleep till
 sleep now.

Tue. 2 In A.M. to L.S. Condon
 and Mr. Ed. Humphreys. In P.M.
 busy as usual in store.

Wed. 3 Drove to Geo. Coley to see his
 daughter (in consultation with Mr.
 Adair. He did not imagine
 me as a man of great
 originality or individuality, but
 would be a pattern that
 never fades. Stayed at home
 and got home at 12 o'clock.
 Then went on a crowded
 drove to L.S. Condon. Home
 and busy again till 11 P.M.
 after a long and sleepless
 home. Then called to go to the
 H. H. Condon and Hill Condon

Sat. 4 Got back at sunrise and lay
 down and slept two hours.
 Then worked all day as
 usual and active. I
 had slept all night.

1886
84
1886

After the day of the 1st of
the month with clouds. She was
pleasantly surprised to find
the weather of the day to be
better than the weather of the
previous day.

After the day of the 1st of
the month with clouds. She was
pleasantly surprised to find
the weather of the day to be
better than the weather of the
previous day.

After the day of the 1st of
the month with clouds. She was
pleasantly surprised to find
the weather of the day to be
better than the weather of the
previous day.

After the day of the 1st of
the month with clouds. She was
pleasantly surprised to find
the weather of the day to be
better than the weather of the
previous day.

After the day of the 1st of
the month with clouds. She was
pleasantly surprised to find
the weather of the day to be
better than the weather of the
previous day.

Sun.

see her come again promising to
 come away at once. Annie
 followed me to door and after
 expressing her regret at the trouble
 she caused me by her love. Still,
 I maintained my position and
 soon as I could I left her and
 came back to read and work.

Mon. 12

Very cold rain over what was but
 yesterday a dense blizzard. I
 spent the day in my office
 at work and at 4 o'clock I
 forced to go and spend an
 hour with Annie, but could not
 afford to do the whole day.

Her mother was now full
 with the new medicine she made
 a great medicine but kept away
 Annie with her.

Mon. 13

All day in store. Cool. I am now
 feeling very badly. My stomach
 troubles me very much and
 has come. Shall I starve it till
 it behaves? Got a second letter
 from Maggie.

Tu. 14

All day on the move. In the
 early morning to A. P. Osgood then
 to E. C. Chadwick and to Mrs. Adams.

Wed. 15

Rainy. All day at store till 3 P.M.
 then to Mrs. Lechman till 8 P.M.
 home at nine.

Th. 16

Worked in office till
 4 P.M. then to Mrs. Lechman.

72 Sep.

Sat. 17 Oct. Cont. Hesperia till 4 P.M. when
I came to office later drove to
Wallace Gladd's.

Sun 11 To Waller Lodge in the A.M. then
on return from till 4 P.M. then
drove to Las Valencas

Th. 31 | to Clara's house, going to Jostling
Home at 3 P.M. Ruth was tired
away. I was very much tired
when you were 'glad' with so
often. High school, my way. I was
very tired, in fact, I was
very tired.

Oct 1 | to Clara's house, going to Mallory
Sullivan. I was tired.

Sat. 2 | Went to Ladd and on, returned
home at 10 P.M. I was tired
very much. I was tired
very much. I was tired
very much.

Sun. 3 | Did not go to school. I was
very tired.

Mon. 4 | Refused call and worked in town
very hard all day. A little rest.

Tue. 5 | Went to Jostling in A.M. I
stayed until 3 o'clock. I
got dinner and then to the
Harriet and Albert's house and
Surrey Knight was there at
8 P.M. Then to Jostling and home as usual.

Wed. 6 | Warm and golden all day. I
did not work all day. In the
eve I saw Eugene who brought me
the letter to my father. I
saw that I was Charles's daughter
he was out to his home and
at 8:30 P.M. we were married. Then
came away and worked as usual.

Oct. Till 11 P.M. aged sleep. Sunday
 I to see Kate Lane in night
 dress - as of night at professional
 work.

What the physician tells for me
 is for the little hands - and
 I'll to make her happy and that
 I should make me happy
 and tell her all my feelings
 as well as I can. I only cry for more
 and bright scenes that might
 be real or delusion. She
 knows all - is apparently satisfied
 with my love and declares her
 determination to try to make us
 a happy home. But on this
 I rely for guidance
 and strength.

Th. 7 A beautiful day. Never have I seen
 one so bright sunny and
 clear as it is a favorable augury.
 I hope life may be as bright.
 In the morning I drove to
 North Creek with Susan Knight
 in the afternoon to the Mt. Hope
 and back came to Joe Newton's
 back and to the house with
 to Dr. Houghton's and home
 at day.

Fr. 8 Drove to A. A. and I Knight
 and back and there worked hard
 in office and town. Therefore
 then God of strength and the power
 of promise. I of I only
 take steps away. Saw Annie for
 half an hour she seemed glad but
 the shadows of her mother's visit

76. 1886

Oct.

detention of admission secured
also to darken her face. I defy
her mother's undevotion and
shall prove deeper in the many
rule her realm - not one. Her
shall I tolerate her dictation
She is feeding her chief on
poisonous honey.

Oct. 9

To Jai Harrison before class. Home
at dinner. Spent remainder of
day in office. Worked a little in
refining Chas. Ball's landing.

Sun. 10

To White and Knight and on
return found a great many
waiters. Worked on till 2 P.M.
when Mrs. Richards came for me
to go and take dinner with
them. Went and enjoyed a most
excellent repast. After dinner I
was called out by Charlie Harris
to go to office and study but
had two calls before I got there
I then worked on till 11 P.M. and
retired.

Mon. 11

To attend the grand Social prayer
meet on the Fifth Anniversary Home
at 4 P.M. Shortly after to Dr.
Ladd's Home at 10 P.M.

Tue. 12

To White and Knight in A.M.
In P.M. worked in town. It is
bright and warm. Annie with
the town yesterday and came home.
This eve. I want to see her a little
moment and the eye was so
and in her room I left promptly.
To night is worth ambition staying
well.

1886
Oct.
Wed. 13

77

Went to Jay, Kinney, Albert Ebbels and
Squire Knight and then on my way
all night at office, were again
to see Annie. She was glad to see
me.

Th. 14

Day dawned under a cold, gray
sky, which collected icy rain. I went
to see my patients in town, and then
returned to Kinney and Ebbels. A
few of snow struck, stinging, blows
on my face. I went down
town and back in a stream
got dinner at A. Ables and
played with the little child on the
floor for half an hour. It seems
strange it is yet alive. I then
left in a heavy storm and rode
to Thompsons house on a horse and
went to the office at 1 P.M. then
to my work in town.

Fr. 15

Go Ables and Kinney & Knights
then very busy in town.

Sat. 16

Same.

Sun. 17

Same. Got back at 1 P.M. and
hurriedly waited on a crowd and
started dinnerless. A Jas. W. Kittles
home at sunset. After dark to
Geo. W. Thompsons home at 10 P.M.
Called up in a few minutes.

Mon 18

All day in town receiving
calls. Kept very busy.

Tu 19

The same. Golden weather

Wed 20

In Kinney, Ables, Ch. Morgan, and family.

Dec 21 To the University of Chicago
in the afternoon at 10 P.M. at 11 P.M.
at breakfast and at dinner
found a great report and
was able to make progress
it.

Dec 22 till noon at home. In the
evening attended down. I am
going to write a part of
my Will at 10 P.M.

Dec 23 Today I am forty-one years old
I have spent the whole day in
the office at hard work

1886
Oct.

Sun. 21 Went to Albert Ables & home
home at noon. Then worked
hard till 8 P.M. and drove to
Neil Leonard's.

Mon. 22 A sunny day. After working till
3 P.M. drove to C. M. Barkhurst's and
came home at midnight. Also in a.m.
to C. M. Barkhurst's.

Tu. 23 Working in store and town
all day. I ache.

Wed. 24 To C. M. Barkhurst's, Perry Kinney &
Albert Ables.

Th. 25 Drove to C. Ables and C. M.
Barkhurst and Chester Hill. We are to
Johnathan Addison and home at
4 P.M. I feel chilly but am
in good spirits.

Fr. 26 To Albert Ables. Very busy. 9 P.M.
Barkhurst's.

Sat. 27 Same. Home at noon. In
P.M. working in office and at
night. Drove to C. M. Barkhurst's
and Mr. R. R. R. I am in
good heart. Tonight my stomach
has got better.

Sun. 28 The work of yesterday repeated
at night. Drove to C. M. Barkhurst's.

Mon. 1 To C. Ables and Wm Ross and
Old Harris.

Tu. 2 Election day. Very busy till 10 P.M. in store
No work at C. M. Barkhurst's.

80
1892
Nov
Wed 3

Spent day in office.

Th 4 Spent A.M. in office. In P.M.
I went to Mary Williams and
to Mr. Row. In evening told

Fri 5 Went to Mr. Row and the Rowlands
and worked in office

Sat 6 All day busy in office.

Sun 7 To Mr. Row, the Rowlands and to
Chadwick. Then over town and
about the office till 10 P.M.

Mon 8 About town all day till 3 P.M. and
very busy. Then to Marion Ellis
at which office is now on a ques-
tion which is destined to create
more revolution than any work
in several years. Then all night at
Win Corp.

Tue 9 To Saml L. Harris to meet
Mr. Row in consultation. Then
to Elbert Akers. Thence home.

Wed 10 Went to Marion Ellis and back
and to Saml Harris and back
after going to George Harris. Some
very busy but after running
out the steam I began the letter
book and sat till 11 P.M. on my
carton. While I was on it, Charles
Harris and Steve Walter finished
their edition of 1892 and we got
ready to print them up at 11:30 P.M.
They came to see my edition of 1892
planned of had the storm. Raising the
Northern wind. - of my office I handed out

The last of summer was turning the cart over. About dusk it drove very busily. I then for-
gotten a sign on the sign. The old woman was
not much, but I then put a piece of wood
on the back which made her look like
an ancient grandmother at a long writing.
Over the back of the cart I put a piece of
cloth which made her look like a half-
grown woman. I decorated my new dress
with a white cloth which the light of a brick being
first together made the back of the cart, while
its back felt like a very fresh. The
last half of my dress was very thick. Of course I could
not see but it was not but then with the
humorists around me it looked just like a
great woman. The women were standing
brightly. They seemed to be afraid some one
would see me. I did not feel afraid and with
my usual confidence in my undertakings
I led the way carrying the cart over while
they brought up the rear with the horse.
I walked slowly on frequently stopping
them to bring up. We went down the back street
to the east side of Thomas's wine house intending
to go down the back and put it up on the south
end of Wilson's street, leaving them at Thomas's
wine house. I advanced to the wine house. A lady
in at Wilson's was screaming & crying. The people
inside were moving about. The light was shining
out of the Southern window under which we ought
to place the cart over. Not caring to wait for them to
return I left some one should tell for me as the
officer reported. I at once arranged to place it
on the new front of Thomas's wine house. Placing
the cart over I climbed up it by means of an all-
ways ladder the whole time the cart was standing
at full length under the window. Charlie
standing me up on a stone which I used for
a ladder to force in the window.

On Friday they discussed B. W. Paddy who was
 sleeping with them. It seemed like a new but
 thing that was a new. After leisurely completing
 my work I came down, shouldered the
 ladder & walked rapidly back to my store.
 The boys then put up their supplies, one called
 "timed the trailer" which hung high over the
 door of Connelley's postoffice. The two men
 were to assist Johnson, thirteen of whom are
 suspended from a gallows. The dramatic per-
sonae are John Chardron, James Connelley, J. L.
 Abbott, Van Nott, James Brannan Jr., William
 Rourke, Percy Hallen, A. K. Whitaker, John Mc-
 Dermott, James Smith, Tom Harmer, Henry
 Rourke, Isaac Parnace, Joseph Fleming,
 Connelley, W. C. Charles. Chardron has two
 friends & is trying to give some with "books". Connelley
 has three friends & is white one with says "I'll stick all you".
 mother says to Abbott "I voted for you". Abbott's plain fingers
 are worth pushing a ball into him by pocket. In the
 eyes of Connelley's civil service - on his pockets "tied etc". With
 us arm he embraces Abbott who is stretched inordinately. Nott
 is there too - you know he has had one, he is out too in the same. Here
 is the box filled with jigs & letters of information. In one
 hand Nott holds the jig, in the other the tickets.

1885
Nov

There is a constant stream of people
pouring down to the wharf to
see the cartoon and all say
it is funny, but the victims. It is
the one theme of conversation
and everyone who comes in and
out suggests they pass at it
anxious. It is a success in its
purpose all agree. People say
it all day. It is a success in the
circle and its purpose and reason
explained to me. How large it is
it flows spreads like a big wave
it touches the soul and the
general conversation is all about
it. I could not see a crowd
on the street from a road. The strong
point is to be seen it. A hundred
conversations are about it. One would
not of discussing it. It is nearly
sight and threat of tearing
it down and for want of power
there will take it over at
dark. Let the gods laugh

Fri. 12

In town till 4 P.M. Then to Marion Ellis. They still talk "cartoon" all over town. Charley, Steve and I are all full of mirth we can scarcely wait a private chance to laugh and talk it over.

Sat. 13

In town all day. The same bon discussion goes on. Who did it? Many suspect the drug store for it was there. I am in a very merry mood. I condole with the victims. It is sad to see Hornby shedding his skin - his flesh left behind - and to hear from brother David.

Sun. 14

Spent the morning to Old Davis. Then worked in office till one o'clock. Then rode to Sun. Hall's, home at 9 P.M. and over town to see my patients. Spent half an hour with them.

Mon. 15

Spent night, partly in pleasant company to William C. Brown, then to Dr. Smith's home where I played for an hour with him. The little sick girl - kept them, home as yesterday - a crowd waiting. Learned that the doctor next to him had filed an affidavit charging off his knowledge of the cartoon. How he is a claim that no one is capable of the necessary ability to plan or execute. He some of his friends were standing near I indulged in some further conversation for his benefit.

Tues. 16

In the morning to Marion Ellis, thence to James Malloy's then to Dr. C. C. Chalmers. Home at one o'clock. Busy all P.M. in town. At night to Henry Bernhards.

Oct. 17

The moon but that I could not see it. I went to the
 the house and found it all very fine
 morning.

Thurs. 18

W. moon. The house was very fine.

Fri. 19

W. moon. The house was very fine. I went to the
 the house and found it all very fine
 the house.

Sat. 20

Busy in town till noon. In afternoon to
 the house. In evening I went to the
 house again at 8 P.M. After supper saw my
 friends in town and spent an hour with them.

Sun. 21

To Sam Harris's - home at 1 o'clock. Busy in
 town till night.

Mon. 22

A cold, gray day. Afternoon to Sam Harris's,
 home at 2 o'clock - crowd waiting. After
 supper I spent an hour at home making
 arrangements for evening. Before dark the rain
 commenced pouring and continued throughout
 the night. It being too wet for Mr. Hayler's
 clothes I went in this place to see Mrs. Lillie
 Henry again 86.

Tues. 23

All day long the dull gray sky and the
 its steady supply of rain. I went to the
 office and in the house at helping Anna.
 At supper time we ate our first meal in
 the dining-room together. Though weary
 and wet it was a pleasant surprise. I
 seemed anxious to please me which made my
 heart feel light and strong and loyal. May our
 years and evenings be repetitions of this. I left
 her to wait my coming and rode away in the
 cold storm to Mrs. Lillie Henry's. I came
 back at ten, quite fagged for waiting.

[illegible][illegible]

Thurs. 23 Thanksgiving. A dull day. After
breakfast with some work in the morning
I went out for a walk in the morning. In
the afternoon I had
excitations and worked in the evening.
Took supper with Emma then came home
and spent the evening with the wife.

Dec. 26. Cold, dry and invigorating. Worked about home
storing town till 3½ P. M. Then went to J.
Chadwick's. Home a little after took a
supper with Annie, walked to my patients
in town and came back to post my letters
and the papers. Becoming weary of writing
I made an amanuensis of my daughter
dictated while she wrote these lines.

Sat. 27. In the early morning went to W. F. Hooper's. Back at noon. Hugh Gornley took dinner with me, after which I went with him to see his wife who is sick. Returnd at sunset. Thomas Barnes and Andy Smith took supper and spent a part of the evening. I then went to see my patients in the Town and came back and spent an hour with Annie.

1896.
Nov.

87

un. 28.

After enjoying my breakfast with Annie, I walked to P. J. Peterson's, Charlie going with me. Came back at noon and found a good deal of work awaiting me. Got dinner at two o'clock. Let three rods to Dr. Peterson & thence to John Hatten miles. Came home, got supper, worked and read till half past ten. When about to retire was called to go to Alf. Lochar's. Went under protest and returned at half past twelve. Retired and fell into a heavy sleep from which I was soon aroused to go back to the same place. From there I went through fields and woods, looking for signs, turning down the fence as I went, until I reached the house with my gun. It was very dark, & then went to Ebenezer Chadwick's thence to Willard Chadwick's, thence to Justice Chadwick's against daylight.

Mon. 27.

Rode home, went to see patients in towns, got breakfast and lay down to take a needed rest. In a few minutes I was called up to wait upon a patient, after which I again renewed my attempts and succeeded in getting a little work broken by noises and interruptions. Called up again & worked away till eight P.M. then spent hour reading while my wife posted my diary at my dictation. Retired at 9 P.M. but sleep which I secured without my having slept. I was called up twice to see patients 9 & 10 o'clock. Although somewhat exhausted I went. It was a trying day & rain & I was together. I went out once & left. Spent the remainder of the night with my sick patient—Little Daisy.

ms. 35.

It was snowing hard at dull dawn and continued till after noon. Reached home a few Lock. Then went to Mr. in Office - I work at Lock. Mr. had dinner till 6 o'clock.

Dec. 7.

addition stopping at the corner of the street
 and then about three miles to the station
 at 11 A.M.

Thurs. 2. Went to Sam Harris and to ~~Stacy~~ Deane Harris
 their home, stopping at Pennsville to see Mr.
 J. B. Thompson. The day was very cold and the
 wind piercing. Got home at dark chilled to
 the marrow. After eating my dinner started
 on foot to Charles Cady's. I ran a long way to
 warm my icy blood. Returned at ten. Was
 warmer, stronger and feeling better.

Fri. 3. Started before breakfast on foot to Jacob Eddle-
 ick's. From there went to William Elliot's.
 Came back over the same route. The day was
 making us, and was a most perfect day for
 walking. The office at school closed. Worked
 in office till 9 P.M.

Sat. 4. Galled up at four o'clock. Went to Cady's
 home, got 7 A.M. Then rode to Samuel
 Wilner's, Ben Humphrey's and to W. H. Hooper's, getting
 home at four o'clock P.M. Visited patients in
 town and retired at eleven o'clock.

Sun. 5. Rode Bird to John Gatewoods, Bob Mc Swords's,
 and to Charles Cady's. Laid at half past one
 after dinner and bed in bed till bright.

Mon. 6. Spent the entire day in bed. It is
 growing colder.

Tues. 7. In the forenoon worked in town and office,
 in afternoon went to Hugh Gornley's.

Wed. 8. In the morning went to John Elliot's and
 W. H. Hooper's (Quincy's) home met George
 Miller; and with him to his father's. Home

at three o'clock and worked in office till night. Then rode to Conrad Walker, then to H. S. H. for three to five o'clock. Home at midnight.

Thurs. 9. Went to Wm. Miller's - 7 miles. Home at two o'clock and worked in office till night. At midnight called to Isaac Starling's and returned at day.

Fri. 10. Getting in at daylight I looked after my patients in town and lay down to get a rest. Then called up in three minutes and rode to Isaac Harris - ten miles. On way back stopped at Wm. Miller's. Home at five o'clock then rode to Joseph Starling's.

Sat. 11. Went to Samuel Scott's and attempted crossing on the ice with a load. Broke in. Called over the river and a boat was put on the ice and pushed over by Austin Scott and Ira Scott who broke in but clung to the boat. We all pushed it back occasionally breaking small holes through the ice which was very soft. It was now quite warm but I remained two hours with my patient while the ice grew weaker. We then returned dragging the boat on the ice and each breaking through two or three times. As the ice was very soft the work was very laborious and we frequently called "a mass." We all enjoyed the trip very much. Returning found the office alive with patients with whom I worked till three o'clock. Then rode to Isaac. Came back and then to Conrad Walker's and then to Conrad Walker's and back to Milton Walker's where I stayed till two o'clock in the morning. Thence to Jas. Carter's and home a little while before day.

Sun. 12. Rose very early and worked hard in office till three P.M. then rode to Albert Able's

90 1886.
Dec.

and home at 8 P.M.

Mon. 12. Went to Sam. Scott's in the morning. In the afternoon to W. F. Hooper's and Thos. Hooper's reaching home at 4 P.M. After my dinner at dark I rode to Sam. Hooper's. The night was cold and the shrieking blast carried snow and rain together with my face and hands on the road. I returned at ~~eleven~~^{nine} o'clock - a cold, cheerless and trying trip.

Tues. 13. Went to W. F. Hooper's and Thos. Hooper's. Late in the evening went to Samuel Scott's. On my return I rode out across the river and with a lantern showed me way up over the cliff to where I had pitched my horse. During the walk I devised a scheme ⁱⁿ which I secured his concurrence. The object of which was to place in his hands "the cartoon" that he might photograph it. Telling me I had succeeded in devising a practicable scheme I advised him to report at my office on the morning some time. I returned at eleven o'clock weary in every fibre. My rest was broken by a call at midnight. Went to the store and gave medicine. It was quite cold and snowing.

Wed. 15. Elemental madness! It is blowing and snowing furiously this morning. In the forenoon went to W. F. Hooper's and Thomas Hooper's. On my return found Virg. Scott had posted for duty. Detained him at once to proceed in his walk to the residence of Mrs. Thomas where Wm. Ridgely held the Solitary court and kept the "cartoon," and after certain preliminaries, cigars, etc. to suggest its loan until a negative could be taken. Having dispatched him I put up some medicine and departed to Annie for my dinner.

I've had time frustrated with "the cartoon". I worked on till night in acute pain, refusing urgent calls as yet. Spent an hour in the evening dictating while Annie wrote.

Thurs. 16. Cold with pinching wind. Went to Justice Chadwick's and Emily Chadwick's and just called to see them at half past one, then worked in town till night. Head-ache, no sleep till 10 P.M.

Fri. 17. Went to Dr. Hooper's, Dr. H. Hooper in the forenoon and on returning found a crowd waiting. Healed in this crowd and started with the doctor to see his mother at three o'clock. I was home and worked all the afternoon and into the night. Am suffering terribly with rheumatism.

Sat. 18. Went to Chadwick's in the forenoon. Returning found the usual crowd waiting after seeing which got my dinner at three o'clock. Then went to Dr. Hooper's, Milton Walker and Dr. F. Hooper's.

Sun. 19. Went to Chadwick's in forenoon. Worked in office till night. Then Annie and I edited the pink number of the "Pittsburgh Centennial" - an ephemeral but humorous piece of miscellany.

Mon. 20. Went to Sam. Hemen's and Samuel Scott's in the forenoon. Returned at one o'clock and found a number of patients waiting me in office. After treating these went to Emily Chadwick's and Justice Chadwick's and home at eight o'clock. The sensation over "the cartoon" has revived. Heard of those victims who this week to have given their shells. Laugh, ye gods! They will be like covered snakes. It puzzles my friends to find its paternity. It exasperates my enemies who fail to fasten its paternity on me.

92 1886.
Dec.

Rev. Dr.

Went to Mrs. B. about 10 in the forenoon. Then to
store in afternoon until half past three, then to
Wm. in Ellis, Col. in Ellis, Justice
Chadwick's and home at nine o'clock.

Vol. 32.

Went to John H. Long's house & in P.M. got home
at dark. Then went to Elizabeth Smith & H. F. Long's.
Heard in store till eleven P.M.

Pl. no. 23.

Reming. Went to John H. Foster of Justice Street-
wicks. Got quite wet & remained so till
near ten P.M. This is a cold invitation
for rheumatism, but I think it will accept
it.

100. 27.

Went to Chicago (admitted to the Justice Chadwick's
cold rain. Got home at one o'clock and found
remains of day in store, finding sales at
low prices. My transaction is very trouble-
some tonight and seems to reach Annie's efforts
to repair it. After she had rubbed my back
well and went to bed I put a pillow upon
my head. I then looked the case contin-
ing two words, "My Love." I then lay down
wondering which she would write next. I
spent the night in pain, getting up after
can only lie on my left side but then
that comes tired and of course in a
short time.

Sept. 25.

Two hours before day, I was roused from a
a fitful slumber by the explosion of fire-work
on the hands of the boys who were beginning
their "Merry Christmas". We got up & at break-
fast before day. I spent the whole day in the
store & evening calls to go. My entire organization
was in the acting business today. I tried
till ten P. M. in great distress. I then lay
down, fell into a heavy sleep. I awoke

Dec.

however several times in the night. It has been nearly a year since I had a night of unbroken rest—the night after my arrival in New Orleans last winter.

Sun. 26. A dark day—a rain, temp. near South wind. Worked in the store till four o'clock then went to Elisha Mills and Mr. F. Hooper's, and home and then dictated while Annie wrote till ten P.M.

Mon. 27. Very cold with rough wind. Rode to New Northgate and thence to Isaac V. Smith's and thence to Edmund Eddlethorpe's, thence to John Wallace's, thence to Chadwick's and home at sunset. Then got my dinner and rode to Elisha Mills's, thence to Mr. F. Hooper's, and home. Then wrote and read till ten o'clock.

Tues. 28. To Thomas Rowlands and Edmund Eddlethorpe in the forenoon. In the afternoon to George Eddlethorpe and thence to Elisha Mills. Hitched just as usual but found when I came out he was gone. Walked home, 3 miles, over a very rough road carrying carcass, dragging & pushing. Just had come home and gone straight to the stable door. Seeing Henry Hark passing the house etc. followed him to his own gate and he was up to him practically saying "Put me away." I was very sore and tired and clannishness returns with compound force.

Wed. 29. Suffering all day. Spent day in office.

Thurs. 30. In the forenoon busy in store. Then went to Henry Blackmon's, William V. Miller's and William Morris's.

Fri. 31. In the morning to Thomas Rowlands and Edmund Eddlethorpe's. Home at two o'clock. A steel gale sky and rain beginning to fall. Messenger riding

94¹⁸⁸⁶
Dec.

for me to go to the train. This is my faithful
pumper partner. It is now raining hard. My
Naylor put up his coat when he is down in
the saloon I went in his place seven miles in
a heavy sky rain, which ran through my cap
and down my back. I wore my face, especially
I talked and laughed & sang by turning & turning
on in this pitiless falling determined to get
home against midnight. Mr. Davis is a call
had been left to go to the office. Two miles
further I went & my gallant grey mare leaped
more lightly as she pushed through the
blinding storm. Home I went to Chad-
wick's. I hitched my gallant mare to the fence
where she stood in the drifting rain. I saw
frequently calling me with a pleasant
sleigh until I came out. I took my seat in
the icy saddle. A cutting North wind now
drove the flying snow fiercely in my face.
We hurried on - she was making a fine
step. How gallant, how faithful, how trust-
worthy she has been! The storms of many
winters is whitening her coat but her will is
strong & her heart is true. My gallant pet!
When I forget you may my right hand
forget its carrying. It was one minute till
twelve when I came in & of such my Annie
who gave me the anniversary kiss. It was
just a year ago this evening that she gave
me the first one.

1887.
Jan.
Sat. 1.

A cold dull New Years. I was alone all day. It is
snowing tonight & very cold. Wilson started
his small auction this afternoon. It seemed
hard & long enough to be christened as failure.
It is almost time for him to attend to his
own business & the management of his
millions. I am sure he will not vanish.

Sun. 2

After retiring last night was called out to go to James Russell's back of Shackerville. It was pining cold. I suffered with the stable for horse. The jack was tied outside. A target for the fence blank all night. When I reached home near day-light he sighed his gladness at coming relief. I got in the saddle from the fence against which he pressed closely as his eagerness for me to get on that he might come home. He snorted madly home-ward, the cold wind almost cutting my flesh. On arriving I lay down cold as an icicle. Annie's patient endeavours to get me warm succeeded at last and I fell into a heavy sleep. Woke at half past nine, ate breakfast and waited till four P.M. Then Steve Walters who had been up on a visit and myself rode together as far as Keyburg planning future rides for our meetings. Here I left him and went back to Russell's where I had spent last night. From here I went to John Howard's and then to Chadwicks and home at ten o'clock.

Mon. 3

Very cold. Spent entire day in town and refused several calls.

Tues. 4

Suffering so with rheumatism I sent away my patient with medicine and refused calls until dark when I answered an urgent call and went to W. H. Hooper's. On my return I sat down but got warmer and was immediately called to go to Mr. A. L. Newton's. From there I returned at a quarter past one.

Wed. 5

In the morning crossed the ice on foot and took John Young's horse and rode down the river stopping at Mello's, Henry Blackamores, and on down past Lake Charlotte up the city hill to John Young's and James S. McVigghis. Then around the ridge to Wesley McKittrick's, thence home at dark, stopping on the way at James Robinson's.

96/887.
Jan.
Thurs. 6.

In the morning rode to Hill Leonard's and N. F. Harper's. Then kept my buggy until half past three o'clock P.M. when after eating a hasty dinner I rode to Hookburg, hitched Jack, taking off the saddle and carrying it over to put on an antique opossum-like imitation of a log-sawed horse. If the engine race is improving this must be the first edition. Rode to Henry Taylor's, Samuel Scott's and back to Hookburg, where I found a man waiting for me to go to Frank Darnell's the messenger having been already to the office headed me at this place. I dropped the saddle on Jack and went returning at five P.M. Road for me home.

Fri. 7.

Worked in office till four o'clock. Then walked to William McCre's where I dressed his son's foot while the father ate his dinner. Mrs. McCre then accompanied me to Wesley McKibben's. Walked back reaching home a little after dark. Spent the evening in reading and dictating while Annie wrote. Omitted to state under date of third the receipt of a kind letter from Gen. J. M. C. Lee, President of Washington University, Lexington, Va., containing a fine photograph of his father Gen. R. E. Lee, a souvenir which I prize highly. This was accompanied by a pamphlet describing the ceremonies connected with the unveiling of the Lee monument and Col. R. M. Johnston on that occasion.

Sat. 8.

Spent a peaceful night. In the morning went to Hill Leonard's. In the afternoon worked in store. At night read and dictated while Annie wrote sections of "St. Patrick's Will."

Sun. 9.

Slept well all day. Called to store before day. Worked in store till four o'clock. Tortured with pleurisy all day. After four o'clock rode to Frank Darnell's and back in the snow and rain. Worked in the

store while they dictated while Annie wrote.

Mon. 10. Drove Bird in sleigh to William Woods. Home at noon. Worked in office till three o'clock. Then got my dinner and drove to the woods. Got back at eight o'clock. Found two waiting for me to go, "and Stirling having waited as long as he could had taken Dr. Maylor as a last resort. I put off one of my patients with medicine and went to see the other Mrs. D. one of Dr. Maylor's pauper patients. Got back at ten o'clock. Am growing hoarse.

Tues. 11. Three late patients called by appointment. I went to the woods to see the other Mrs. D. and then kept busy till four of them ate my dinner. I am quite hoarse. Had a visitation after dark then spent the evening with Annie who had me up for repairs.

Wed. 12. Morning and evening. Busy in store till one o'clock. Then crossed on ice with Bird and rode to Racial Henry's, near R. I. College. Returned at dark. Spent evening with Annie. Suffered terribly with a cold.

Thurs. 13. In the forenoon to W. F. Hooper's. In the afternoon it rained and I rode to see Mrs. Parkhurst at Parkhurst Mill and thence to Van Pelt's and home at 4 P.M. Remained in bed all the evening. Tomorrow went to see my patients in the forenoon.

Fri. 14. Rode to Clark Allen in the forenoon, in the afternoon to Justice Charney's. Spent part of evening with Matthew Simpson who is very ill with typhoid fever.

Sat. 15. Very cold. Worked in the office till two o'clock then rode to James Green's to see one of Maylor's old patients. Worked till midnight.

- Sun. 16. Warm and quiet. Spent day in town, mostly with Annie who is trying hard to repair her. Her kindness is a shock and her. Up with Matthew Gilpin till nearly two o'clock in morning.
- Mon. 17. Slept late but rose for my breakfast with Annie. Spent remainder of day in town and office working far into the night with Matthew Gilpin.
- Tues. 18. The same. It is very cold and windy.
- Wed. 19. Worked in store in the forenoon. In afternoon went to James Chadwick's. Worked with Matthew Gilpin in his room, then retired. Called out at half past twelve to go to William Harris. Returned at 6 in the morning.
- Thurs. 20. Called back to Harris at 9 o'clock returning at 10. Found crowd waiting. Worked hard till 11, then rode to E.C. Chadwick's. The election today on Prohibition under the "New Law" resulted in favor of Prohibition - 48 to 25. I am very weary tonight. Annie is very patient & kind to me & often I feel that I am not doing it my independent nature prompts me to reject it. This is too strong-hold. May Heaven reward her for her patience & kindness.
- Fri. 21. Kept busy all day in store. My arrangements to ride away were broken up by the sudden appearance of a crowd which increasing delayed me, discouraged my business & disappointed Annie's work. The maddened crowd of immigrants & convicts half-bred crowds whom I have anguished at every point are piling together today. At nine o'clock this evening when business is over I will go to my store & spend two hours in arranging another defeat for them. When I have beaten them I can tell how I did it.

Jan.

99

- Sat. 22. Busy in office until three o'clock. Then rode to George A. Wallace's, Frank Chadwick's, Justice Chadwick's and home at nine o'clock. Worked in office till eleven.
- Sun. 23. A golden day. Spent entire day in the office and town.
- Mon. 24. Spent entire day in town.
- Tues. 25. Warm and muggy. Walked to L. Robinson's, then to Aaron Fleming's. Reached office at three o'clock warm and tortured with rheumatism. Found a wound waiting which kept me up for an hour very hard! Then ate my dinner and started at last to Frank Chadwick's. Retired at eleven P. M. to write in pain until morning.
- Wed. 26. Off at 9 A. M. to Geo. A. Wallace's, then to Mrs. Russell, then to John Harris, then to Frank Chadwick's, called at Wm. Chadwick's and an ~~At~~ Birdell's on my way home which I reached at sunset. Worked far into the night. Retired at midnight.
- Thurs. 27. Collected up at two o'clock in the morning. Rode to Mrs. Woods, returning at daylight. Then stole a nap and rode to Frank Chadwick's. Spent remainder of day at work in the office.
- Fri. 28. Dull and heavy but cold. The main snow fall in icy torrents. Rode to Mrs. Woods and back in rheumatic torture. Spent most of the night.
- Sat. 29. After a night of hard rain, a golden day. Worked in the office today. I have the letter-heads and accounts for Sunday printed already in the lithographic press. I am not to attack me today. This evening and is a perfect day. Withina after

100/11

Sat. 27. *Myself and family & family moved into new house. I have been to see Mr. Perkins and Mr. Perkins.*

Sun. 30. Worked in the office till two o'clock. Then took Charlie with me and we walked to Aaron Fleming's three miles to see a cave of water. We walked over the hills visiting some beautiful scenery as we went and as we came. It was very muddy. At one of the waterfalls the water was so high that it broke the descending column of water & spraying it wildly backward, high over the waterfall, in beautiful spray among which people continue one rainbow. We returned at nightfall. Spent the evening pleasantly with Annie. Retired at midnight exhausted & ached with pain. Traced till morning.

Mon. 31. In the morning rode to Eagle Chadwick's, then to Peter Chadwick's, then to Peter's house, & then to home. Spent the morning in writing & preparing my mail for the evening. I omitted to state under date of yesterday that I had prepared and taken down a draft of my patent skeleton air metal wheel which I today forwarded to Messrs. Kingham & Co. of Washington, D.C. whom I have employed to prosecute my patent.

Tue. 1. Cold & windy. Spent entire day in town but busy.

Wed. 2. Raining. Suffering terribly with rheumatism. Spent entire day in bed.

Thurs. 3. The same.

Fri. 4. Spent forenoon in town. In afternoon went to see Mr. Perkins. Then to

E. C. Chadwick's, thence to Justice Chadwick's and home.

Sat. 2. Spent day in office and home. At night took the last place in stage and set him to the railroad picnic at Gibson's Hall. Financially it was a dismal failure — a fitting tribute to the ill-fated scoundrel who managed it.

Sun. 6. In the morning rode to W. F. Hooper's. After dinner took the horse brought by L. Lowell for me to try and ride to Isaac's house. Aaron Fleming, E. M. Jones and home at dark. Spent evening in reading and writing. Am very hoarse.

Mon. 7. Was town and busy till almost dark, then rode to Joseph Hollett's and back after dark.

Tues. 8. To Isaac. Sheen's and Aaron Fleming's then worked in office till night.

Wed. 9. Worked in the office all day.

Thurs. 10. Raining. Went to light to ferry. Took Isaac Sheen's riding and to a sick child home to W. F. Selb's and back at two o'clock, A.M.

Fri. 11. The same. Very windy and wet. In the afternoon late I worked in the yard. It is growing much colder. At night at eleven P.M. called to Nancy Salkeld's. It was a cold, muddy walk.

Sat. 12. Walked home at two o'clock in the morning. Tossed in prison till eight o'clock. Isaac had breakfast waiting when I got up. After breakfast went to Salkeld's and back at eleven A.M. Then took Isaac Sheen's horse and rode to his home and to W. F. Selb's. Worked till midnight. (motion — night of prison.)

Started through Hollett's but horse broke through at
badly I hitched and walked. Came back to W. F. Hopper's
and on arriving at office found a crowd waiting.

At three P.M. Charlie and I set out on foot to E. S. Sells',
from there we walked to Isaac Gheen's. Worked at
dark. Worked and wrote till ten P.M. Just as I was
retiring was called to go to Capt. Gheen's. Took his
horse, and rode over, and he piloted the way through
fields for three miles. Then took the road. In last
half mile I walked. If I were too weary in starting
I was exhausted in reaching his house. Spent a
night in watching, waiting and weariness and
undisturbed peace.

Mon. 14.

Leaving L. Gheen's at eleven o'clock on foot he
accompanying me to help my my recent my
medicine we came past the old Olivet Church
stopping for a few moments at the grave of my
father and mother and sister and lodged on to
Isaac Gheen's. From thence I carried my load
and went to E. S. Sells's. From thence walked home,
and found a crowd waiting. I was very hungry
but worked through my work and reported to
my victuals. Chinn had a good dinner for me
and I did it the completest justice.

Tues. 15

Went to Isaac Gheen's and E. S. Sells and spent
rest of day in office.

Wed. 16.

Went to Justice Chadwick's in the forenoon, in
the afternoon to Isaac Gheen's, E. S. Sells and
Stephen Copper's. Came home in the night.
The road was nearly as deep as the darkness.

Thurs. 17

To Sells and Gheen's in the forenoon. Worked
in the office till late in the evening.

Fri. 18

Same till night. In evening read perhaps some
while she called. Then she filed my diary for

No 7.
Feb.

103

and expectation. He also said that he was
retired.

Feb. 17. Walked to E. S. Sells and Isaac Whinn's.
Not being found at home in morning
went to bread till ten o'clock at night, when
I was called to go to Jacob Roger's to dress a
youngster who had fallen from a horse. He was
highly wounded, made by a heavy head of 3 lbs
which passed through the upper part of the
upper arm, near the top of the shoulder
shattering the bone. Flayed open the flesh, the
black matter from the bone & bloody clothing
were scattered through the mangled tissues.
I picked out what I could, dressed the wound
and came back at ten o'clock in the morning.
Charlie went with me. It was very muddy
& dark.

Sun. 20. In the morning rode back to see Hance Brooks
and afterward walked to E. S. Sells's and Isaac Whinn's.

Mon. 21. The same. At night to W. F. Hooper's.

Tues. 22. Went to E. S. Sells's. Worked in town rest of
day.

Wed. 23. Rode to E. S. Sells's and Isaac Whinn's
then to John H. Brown's, thence to James H. Brown's
and then to H. H. Brown's. Thence to H. H. Brown's
where after tearing down fences and plunging
through deep mud and up steep slopes, and
by falling logs, over muddy and slippery paths
through muddy fields and over, butting
main I reached Edward Rogers. Thence through
muddy fields I went to L. H. Brown's & in the
the Blackman woods till I reached Big Bottom,
opening the fence on I went. Thence rode to
the Rock house, plunging & after long waiting

ory of a
ent
in

l, spoiled, lovely and a
skin... the kind of we
and hate!

ade (

... send me the 1
... I have listed in

The Capt. was brought down. Sparta did not
 let the Capt. down but plunged him in morning
 time down to the stifles. He was once and plunged
 several times before he succeeded in extricating
 himself. Century is the exact thing of the system.
 I kept my watch but did not really touch the
 solid ground. I then saw a boat and I jumped the
 water the boat, taking the depth of the water of
 fresh places. Concluding it was a mistake to make
 the attempt alone. Sparta seemed glad
 to be in the boat and again we went home-
 ward with light and eager steps. I was very
 weary. All day long a cold heavy rain beat
 against my face. After having some excursions
 in the morning and working and reading until
 midnight I went to the cupboard and took
 a book of Bay of the North Atlantic. We
 talked for an hour planning a future. At an
 hour when neither she nor I nor the public should
 know our discovery of it. I fear the strong man
 will be broken at the starting with with talap.

But 'tis as I wish it — the fall of a warrior.
 How much this would be like my life, a struggle
 a victory, a silence. No hours of heated pity,
 shrinking sentiment, or sickening suspense.
 It has been my fate as it is my number
 of the point from which to strike. I
 will not flinch. I will make no mistake
 and with faith and confidence in his edicts
 I must labor and wait.

Thurs. 24.

I feel the painful penalty
 of yesterday's error. My hand is shaking and my
 heart says "I do it again." With
 not indignation I spurn the thought and with
 painfulness I strive to forget my former deed.
 I plunge into the sea. I do it again. I do it
 but in the future. I can not tell how much
 I am only getting my feet out through

He kept me getting the more in my power
 and the more in the world my power was.
 His faithful love yesterday but my power?
 What power of trial and punishment he has shown
 that he is a patient man. In the afternoon was
 Mr. S. S. S. He was he sent the most able
 recitation. Surely I have a crowded life. Then
 spent one late hour with Annie who seemed
 pleased to help me and did my writing. My eyes
 I cannot see much of my work. He read
 for me a while though the hour was late. But
 these were the best of the day and
 into doctor my heart.

Fri. 25.

Warm and bright. Spent the day in
 waiting on my patients and watching the small
 Johnnie Webster his small allies as they hid
 and planned around at his side to bring
 me and perfect his attempt to abscond. Near
 enough as the year should be shut out of the town
 with James C. Henry I interrupted him and only
 found upon him a charge of house-keeping
 business. He being his head in shame. As I
 returned I should be the same and who had
 stated they were all together in this supposed
 victory. I laughed too at the mistake they were
 making in supposing I was so easily deceived.
 I came to my office left orders for legal practice
 to be continued and intended to make my attack
 about midnight at the back of a house toward
 the river, where is C. S. Sells and Isaac Lewis
 and back at one o'clock. Around my enemies
 were still chattering over this supposed victory.
 I then proceeded with my plan. The party being
 made out to attack the goods abstracted by
 Henry & his son at midnight I dispatched the
 constable John S. S. to James C. Henry's
 to force the law. My belief was that the com-
 mittee would pay the money to prevent being

Feb.

brought back. In this I was correct. They returned about half past ten o'clock in the morning with the money. Ship cannot have been a success.

Sat. 26

Worked in field in the forenoon in the afternoon went to Sells' store. He wants to know if the wind is not from the north as much. I could not get my mare over. Waited an hour but the wind was still so high that Alf. thought it was not prudent to try to cross. Came to the office and then to the house. After reading and working till a late hour, retired. Spent a night in tossing and pain.

Sun. 27

Arose at eight o'clock and found the wind blowing in gale. It was intensely cold and the air was filled with flying snow. Spent the day with Annie till three o'clock then went to Mrs. Nancy Salkeld's. Could have felt with aching pain from the boys' note but they spent the evening with Annie. It is very cold tonight.

Mon. 28

Walked to C. S. Sells in the forenoon. In the afternoon busy in store. So much waiting is making me quite lame.

Mar.

Tues. 1

Walked to C. S. Sells' and back to the house. Hayre's where I got my lady Hayre. She brought her back to the farm, she having been kept there several days on account of high water. She was glad to see me.

Wed. 2

Spent entire day in store.

Thurs. 3

Went to Chadwick's and worked hard till night, then went to Nancy P. Salkeld's.

Fri. 4

Called off early to the house Black's where I was kept all day. Reached home in night.

1887.

107

Mon. then went to Nancy Salkells. Went home at midnight.

Tue. 5 All day in Town. Warm & beautiful.

Wed. 6 Day in office till 4 P.M. Then rode to Thomas Rolands, thence on to Barkhurst Mills to see Mrs. Barkhurst. Then home at nine o'clock.

Thurs. 7 Day busy all day in office. Home at 11 o'clock. Pleasantly.

Fri. 8. The same.

Sat. 9. Rainy. Went out since 10 o'clock. Rolands, taking his horse. Spent remainder of day in evening office busy with my patients. Went out at 10 o'clock.

Sun. 10 Went to Wallace's, Geo. Harris, Bruce Taylor's, and Justice Chadwick's. Worked in office till ten o'clock.

Mon. 11. Rode to Pennville to see Mrs. Joseph H. Thompson. Went also to Adolphus Kennards. Worked in office in afternoon.

Tue. 12. Warm, sunny and pleasant. Rode to James P. Harris. Found Dr. McLaughlin's son to be taking to James the ribbons. Then home at five o'clock. Worked in office till ten.

Wed. 13. Went to James P. Harris in the forenoon; returning worked in office till four o'clock, then rode to Mrs. Curtis beyond Luke Chute, thence to Saw Cody's, thence to Chadwick's home at ten o'clock. It is a very fact very windy.

Thurs. 14. Snow about an inch deep, cold raw & windy. Went to Jas. P. Harris's & back. Worked in office till

Mon. eight o'clock, began a recitation at this time in Chemistry which was before I had taken over, then rapidly outlined a lesson in Chemistry assigned it for nine o'clock sharp this evening, came to my room dictated while Annie wrote till nearly nine o'clock, then drank a cup of coffee and went back to store to hear the recitation. I have suffered terribly all day with my head. The pain & depression are tremendous - I am fit to be troubled at.

Tues. 15.

Wed. 16. Went to Jas. P. Hammond's in forenoon, in afternoon took in land in office. Heard recitation at night.

Thurs. 17. Went to Jas. P. Hammond's in forenoon, worked hard in office till night then went to W. F. Hooper's.

Fri. 18. Working in forenoon in forenoon, in afternoon went to Jas. P. Hammond's, stopping at home in afternoon. Then called home, the first half of Mr. Chas. Donaghey in the evening.

Satur. 19. Ground covered with snow. At 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. finding the house had not been fed I notified the boys of my intention to judiciously on this occasion. When about 10 o'clock I called on Jack to come down. Returning I had a cup of coffee and a glass of brandy. At 10 o'clock I went to bed. At 11 o'clock I was awakened by a loud knocking. Phew! what a night.

Sun. 20. Went to Jas. P. Hammond's in the morning, in the afternoon to Justice Chadwick's.

Mon. 21. Very busy in office all day. Weather is warm and beautiful.

1891.
Mar
es. 22.

109

Rode to Mrs. Parkhurst's & spent some minutes
of day in office.

ed. 23.

In the morning, went to Dr. Van Housen's.
In the afternoon went to Ed. Moore's & to Mrs.
Mayfield's each of Kealeyville. Got home at dark
feeling very badly. Ate a hearty lunch & then
to Wm. H. Henshaw's where I put in a night
of terrible tossing. Felt myself taking a most
terrible cold & was unable to sleep. I had
back had no opportunity to lie down. Near
daylight I mounted my faithful "gray" & rode
home with a great distress. During Annie's
attempt to get me warm I fell asleep & slept
for an hour.

March 24.

Awoke in great pain & rode two miles up the
river to find a station "shortly" to see one of the sick
nurses. Came back with a very good
Annie's report & spent the afternoon in
partially successful. I would lie down while
then getting up to go to my work. At two o'clock was
called to the "shortly" to see another
station who had been injured by a lamp at
rolling over him. Being placed on a stretcher
from his back indicating a fracture at the
base of the skull. He was conscious. After
treating him I visited the scene of the injury.
The stone weighing over a thousand pounds
had rolled down the slope, breaking his head & back
or rather striking. I attended him until about
the river. I returned still suffering & feeling
I stayed in a bath at the station at the
evening after which I went to bed. After getting up
rose, dressed, & taking a walk & planning to go to
the station afterwards with the medicine which was given
by the nursing woman & I felt well. How much her
kindness has been to me today.

Fri. 25.

Same still suffering. I feel very much relieved. I was called up at day by a messenger from (Wasson & Co.) reporting the call that which I refused last night. But the messenger for Robert & Co. came later and back to see the copy of the letter I wrote yesterday. In the afternoon I heard a recitation of the Lord's Prayer. Then a pleasant evening with my pet who wrote up my diary while I sat at the typewriter.

Sat. 26.

Wrote up from the winter station. The day was beautiful. I was very comfortable. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station.

Sun. 27.

A golden day. Walking and the winter station. Jack & I went with me. Near night it grew colder & windy.

Mon. 28.

Wrote from the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station.

Tue. 29.

Spent the day in the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station.

Wed. 30.

Wrote from the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station.

Thurs. 31.

Wrote from the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station. I was very much interested in the work of the winter station.

April.

Fri. 1.

Walked twice to the High Bridge once to "Italy." Spent remainder of day in study.

Thurs. 12

rest of day in office and at night was to the Lynde.
Spent day in evening, day
and evening visiting patients who were long
time away the week before.

Wed. 11

Rode to Abington. Ed. Little's and James (long
wife) in the forenoon. Spent remainder of day
in town and office visiting my patients
and having consultations.

Thurs. 12

On the morning went to see Dr. J. W. Lynde at
Dorchester, returning went to Abington. Patients were
got back in morning. Up to day in office with
few cases, all of them went to Dorchester.
Returning spent the evening at home, visiting
patients and consulting in public and about at
home. At night, the immediately called up to go to
the Brinton's, and medicine was put to bed
but the patient was in operation. Though feeling
very much better, and somewhat with fever
but he became easy and fell asleep. Came home
and retired at about 10 o'clock in the morning.

Fri. 15

Rode to Ed. Moore's, D. W. Lynde, Allen, is exalts, C.
McKnight and home in forenoon. Up to day in
office till nine o'clock. Rode to some patients.

Sat. 16

Spent entire day in the office.

Sun. 17

On the morning went to Westport from there
to James Lynde's, returning stopped at W. H. Davis,
Spending here as was a visit. A number of patients
were waiting. After two hours of active work ate
an excellent dinner. Until 4 o'clock I had been at
Spent remainder of evening reading and at work.
A cold steady rain has fallen nearly all day.
As the night came on the rain grew heavier and
continued throughout the night.

1887.
Apr.
Mon. 12

113

Rode to Edward's Winery and was kept there until
10⁰⁰ A.M., returning found a crowd awaiting
afternoon which I got, my dinner at four o'clock
after which worked until five⁰⁰ P.M. then spent an
hour and dictating while Annie wrote
then drank a cup of tea which she had prepared,
and retired.

Tu. 19 Went to Harbuck and to McKellar and
Chas. S. Henry and Ed. Moore

Wed. 20 To Jasper Patterson and Ed. Moore in
A.M. In P.M. worked hard and retired
at 11:30 P.M.

Th. 21 ^{2⁰⁰} Morning in morning. To go to J. M. H.
in morning to Chas. S. Henry. A pleasant
day and ride.

Fri. 22 In A.M. went to J. M. H. In P.M. it
rained. After dark A. F. Winslow came
with a buggy and took me to see Ida
Buck. On way back stopped at O.
Brokaw's.

Sat. 23 Visited to P. M. H. Home. In P.M.
wrote a letter and I sent it and
went to his house and to Ed. Moore
found a crowd waiting when I got
back. Spent afternoon writing at work
with office patients at 11 P.M. with
a cup of coffee. Received coffee
and retired. How kind she is
to wait on me and meet up my
needs.

Sun. 24 Worked in office till 5 P.M. and
then rode to Linda Scott, P. M. H. to
Johnathan Kainer to Harbuck, to Chas.
S. Henry, Bartlett Hutchins, Pauline
Hutchins and home at one o'clock.

114¹⁸⁸⁷
Apr.

Mon. 25 All day long I was here in the hospital
at 4 P.M. walked to Jas. McHugh's. It is
a busy day and I feel badly. Charles
is patient and kind.

Tue. 26 In the afternoon I left the hospital
saw Mr. McKee. Worked till 10 P.M. Then found
my patient wife awaiting me with
the usual cup of fine coffee.

Wed. 27 Went to the hospital taking Charles Harris
down to assist in applying plaster cast.
Went up to Mr. McKee's office but he
kept me in there till 5 P.M. My paper
is hidden away on account of his
encounter with Charlie Harris on yesterday,
in which he got worse.

Th. 28 Raining hard all day. Walked to see
patient in town in morning and
then went to Union Falls. Met Mr. Taylor,
Chas. L. Kinnip, Reuben Hutchins, Ed. Burns
and home at 2 P.M. All wet and
suffering acutely. It is now midnight
and I am alone. My heart is
heavy and my brain is burning.
Tomorrow I shall be away.

Fri. 29 In the forenoon I left for the
Brown's. In the afternoon rode to A. Maynes',
Wallace's, and Justice Chadwick's.
Rode all night.

Sat. 30 Worked all forenoon in town and in afternoon
went to George Ball's, and Edward M.

May
Sun. 1. In the morning went to see Jesse Blackman.
Returning worked in office till night.

It is now rumored that the town council have
 jumped in a cowardly, unmanly and cruel
 manner to procure my arrest on tomorrow
 on a trumped-up allegation, claiming that I
 have violated their jurisdiction and pleasure
 in preventing and permitting the use of whiskey
 for a lady of sixty years of age. By
 Hon. Mac Don.

Nov. 2.

This morning while in the store Amos Ridgway,
 the Sargent, came in with friendly position.
 I requested him to sit down and talk at ease while
 I talked to him. He quailed. I proceeded at once
 in an incisive manner to denounce the conspir-
 acy in which he was engaged and denouncing
 his position in general. He was
 slightly incensed at first, but ^{soon} he soon
 made away. I promised to make this matter
 known for him and his camp. Took a horse
 and rode to Col. Morris and Dr. H. McVeigh and
 at one o'clock returned to the ferry and before I
 could come was called to go to Mr. Higgins.
 Sent Alf to tell Brownhall, the judge of super-
 tice to set an hour at which I should appear
 at his office and I would cause and fight the
 returning to the ferry. Alf was waiting to tell
 me I repeated call to go to the store to see
 the sick child of R. P. C. He told me Brown-
 hall had heard some words. On my way to
 Hordelung I saw Custom House letter from where
 I learned that the secret meeting of the council
 had been told up stairs at T. H. H. and was now
 made that the conspiracy might not be discov-
 ered. He told me it was wrong and that he felt
 ashamed of it. Returning at four o'clock I
 started to go to Brown Hall's office. I was met
 by the marshal, C. P. Justice, a notorious criminal
 of record, a gambler of jail notoriety, a thief
 and surrounded by his body, an officer only by

the fear of the immediate he is serving. Having
 seen me going to the courtroom to meet my
 enemies he said he would not be so true
 to do his duty and get his fee. He told me
 by the way that he of the cheap paying and he
 would like a consultation. I consulted the lawyer
 and at this time a meeting with Brownson
 when he had arrived. I was going to prose-
 cute me. He was sent for and there in his office
 surrounded by his armed confederates. I found
 upon him a stream of blood in his face, accus-
 ing him as a conspirator or accessory of setting
 in justice on the case he had helped to provide
 and pay. I looked down in their faces hearing
 his anger, and the great contempt. He
 showed no pride nor self-respect but eagerly sought
 the reward of his saying, softly, of course
 desire to obtain revenge for the contempt, offense,
 and honest indignation with which I have
 forced my remuneration. A letter from me as-
 signed to meet and make arrangements for the
 indignation force which he chose to put on
 me. I was objecting to being placed in
 the mercy of a conspiracy he opposed his pro-
 gress. I turned his pretensions to self-respect
 and explained the hostility, villainy of his quest-
 ioning me with friendship, gratification
 or forcing me to be a victim of his malevo-
 lent spite. I then proceeded to my office, wait-
 ed upon several patients, took a horse and rode
 to Andrew Bishop's. He returned to ply his trade
 and perfect the machinery of his conspiracy. For
 day! He has been in consultation with the other
 conspirators upon this case which he is anxious
 to try. At dark returned to office of waiting and
 John S. Brown proceeded to the hall of legislation
 to set a day for the trial. The preceding
 conspirator, C. W. Brownhall, were my detractors
 of crippling my defense of my business at the

some kind, and waited for getting the house for
the purpose of his decision on Saturday,
a day which he knew to be an office day and
always a busy one for me. It was finally
changed for Friday. I then proceeded to the
office where I was kept most of the night.
The presiding conspirator then retired with his
confederates where he was employed in devising
plans for arranging for the assistance of friends.
They concluded to send three of their number
in the morning to see Melrose & Perry and
hire them to help Branson.

Tues. 3

Returned at three o'clock in the morning and put
Charlie on the back again and from the Louisville
ville to employ W. B. Crow as counsel against the
conspirators. In the morning I went to the State
wards. In the afternoon worked in office. I am
looking for opportunity to put a free lance into
my enemies. Already they are trembling. If this
black ink will make them tremble, it
make it. Ridgway, the pious fraud, goes about
with an air of distress, reminding me of an
inferior machine who had eaten too many green
apples. A silent and silent man to know a-
bout their councils. Crowds gather about the
door to hear me lecture to my fellow citizens.
They are fully gratified. My lecture is a
masterpiece for the sick and dying but like
sick men they must take it. I am deter-
mined to find a change of venue, thus making
the official conspirators appear in another
court where I will pour on them the burn-
ing scorn of continental indignation. With
a strong heart, I beg on my side I need not
fear to be defamed.

Wed. 4.

Spent entire day in town except making a trip
to Ed. Morris in the afternoon. In the morning

H. F. Metcalf, the insignificant and insignificant
of the degraded conspirators, snuck gracefully into
the room with a look of a man who has just
the intention of a properly begun. What a
commentary on their courage! They sneaked a-
round the room, agitating the great assembly with
their lack of courage. The leader of the conspirators
and coward drags wearily about, counseling his
cold, cruel, criminal heart with the assertion
that he will get another chance at me. "We meet
at Philippi."

But time at last sets all things even
And if we do but watch the hour
There never yet was human power
Which could evade its influence
Its potent reach and vigils long
Of the human mind of a wrong.
Vigil with a head like a serpent of a heart
much colder moves lazily about reminding me
of a serpent from which the tail feathers were
torn. One Sunday he will appear in a new garb
"With purple dissimulation, hills of grace
A dark purple, and an villainous face."
Weak, shallow and vacillating his status is that of
the counterfeit hypocrite, his influence that of the
slim thief. He can now retire for conference with
his numerous little wife whose needlework
occupation is the mother of his poisonous
activity. Abbott is shambling along like a
stumble beggar whose face betrays his failure
to follow on. His appearance indicates that
his stomach has collapsed with such force as to
break his full spine. The bloodless look means
the emptiness of failing - dimples to hold the tears of
hunger. He is utterly wretched. Having failed every
time he attacked me I hope he has acquired
sufficient indignity to bear this defeat with
the memory of its predecessor. His nose from
China (C. F. Simon) has added all possible wrinkles

119

Thurs. 3 Dr. to Chas. L. Henry's and Robert Sulzheim
forenoon; in afternoon, worked in office. The
weather is very hot, but not as hot as the position of
my vanquished fore.

at 7. Went to Ed. Moore's in the morning Ruben Hutch-
ins. In the afternoon very busy in the office.

Mon. 7. Walked to Jas. Mc Hugh's in the morning, in the afternoon, rode to Roosterville to see Mrs. Pipe. Afternoon to see Mrs. Barnhart and then to John Chadwick's and the Birdsell's and home. Very much fatigued.

10. Worked very hard in office till two P.M., then went to Ed. Morris, Helen Hutchins's and George W. McVeigh's.

1887.
120 May

Wed. 11.

Spent the entire day in office of Springfield where I worked as occasion permitted.

Thurs. 12.

Wrote to J. M. H. in the morning then went to bed till noon in office. Afternoon on my gallant Grey to Roxbury where I met a broken leg for C. R. Smith, crossing over to Bowls, Robert Hutchins and E. J. H. reaching home at 5 P. M.

Fri. 13.

Drove to Sam McElhore, near Luke Church, back at noon. Then drove to Removille to see Mrs. J. B. Thompson.

Sat. 14.

Wrote hard till dark then over to Wm. Woods and back.

Sun. 15.

Called off at day break to C. L. McKibben, where I was detained till dark. Of course my business has gone at loose ends all day as I could not reach the office.

Mon. 16.

Off early to Wm. Woods and then to Jas. H. Hays, home at once and kept my horse until six. Then went to see John Purviance.

Tues. 17.

Worked in town till two o'clock. Then went to Caleb Van Housen's. Back at six o'clock. Then went to Roxbury to see a sick Station, No. 53. Returning worked till eleven o'clock.

Wed. 18.

Buses till nine o'clock. Then went to John Danbells apartment at one o'clock, got dinner and went to W. Gillespie's near Halesville where I was kept all night.

Thurs. 19.

Left Gillespie's at eight o'clock, drove to Robert Hutchins and on to office where I arrived at eleven A. M. Then worked in office till ten P. M.

May

121

- Fri. 20. Spent entire day busily in office.
- Sat. 21. Very busy all day in office. Worked till eleven P.M.
- Sun. 22. Worked in office till two o'clock, then to Mrs. Moore's and the Travis's.
- Mon. 23. Worked in office till sunset then to Justice Chadwick's, Earle Chadwick's and J. Corners.
- Tues. 24. Got home at 3 A.M. After changing horses, went at once to Isaac Purviance's where I set a broken arm for his wife. Spent remainder of day in store.
- Wed. 25. A very busy day. Spent entire day in office.
- Thurs. 26. Rode to Jas. A. Mallace's and John Corners in forenoon. In afternoon busy in office.
- Fri. 27. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon went to S. W. McVeigh stopping on way back at W. L. Whelan's and going thence to see Mrs. Miller thence to Reuben Hutchinson's and home at ten o'clock.
- Sat. 28. Very busy in office to all day.
- Sun. 29. The same.
- Mon. 30. Feel badly. Walked to see Mrs. Gilbreth.
- Tues. 31. Raining very hard. Rode to John Corners in the forenoon. Spent entire afternoon at work in the office.
- June.
Wed. 1. To George McVeigh in the forenoon. In the afternoon busy in office.
- Thurs. 2. Still raining. Rode with John Robinson to Judge

Cherry near Keelyville. In the afternoon rode to James Kinsey's, three miles beyond Pennsville. From there I went to Thomas Willis in a heavy rain. Came home in a steady, hard rain which increased in fury as I drew near home which I reached a little while after dark thoroughly drenched. Dry clothes, warm supper, ^{and} a kind wife, made the evening pleasant and the heart light though the body was weary.

Fri. 3. Sunny and bright. Spent the entire day in the office of town. A mistake - this was the fourth.

Sat. 4.

Fri. 3.

Walked to Jas McHugh in the morning. In the afternoon rode to George Williams by back going on to McHugh before I crossed the river.

Sun. 5.

Spent the entire day in the office.

Mon. 6.

Rode to Loraine Robinson's and thence to George McHugh's via Big Bottom. Returning worked in the office till night.

Tues. 7.

Worked hard in the office till noon. In the afternoon rode to George Cherry. Still raining. The roads are exceedingly muddy and deep.

Wed. 8.

All day in the town and office.

Thurs. 9.

In the forenoon rode to Isaac Travis and in the afternoon to Marion Ellis.

Fri. 10.

Went to Jas. McHugh's in the morning. Worked in office the remainder of the day.

Sat. 11.

The same.

Sun 12

The same.

Mon. 13.

Spent the entire day working in office.

Tues. 14.

In the morning drove to Roxbury to see an Italian boy. Remainder of day was spent in office.

Wed. 15.

Drove to Jas. McHugh's office to Roxbury where I stopped to see the sick Italian boy.

Thurs. 16.

Very busy in office all day.

Fri. 17.

Went to Jas. McHugh's in the morning then spent remainder of day in office, stealing a little while for the garden.

Sat. 18.

In the morning drove to Mr. Ross's. Returning worked all day in the office.

Sun. 19.

A very busy office day. Went to Mr. Hughes in the morning. Afternoon worked my hand till three o'clock. Then drove to Jas. Kinney's and Joseph B. Thompson's. Is at home at dark.

Mon. 20

Worked all day in town and office.

Tues. 21.

Drove to Jas. McHugh's office to see Isaac Robinson to see Mrs. Bury. Came back as far as Henry Blackman's, latched in mine and crossed the river to George A. Wallace's. Returning worked in office till night.

Wed. 22.

Rode to Sam. Henry's in the morning. In the afternoon to see Mrs. Taggart and on to Isaac Robinson's and then to George McHugh's.

Thurs. 23.

Drove to J. B. Thompson's of Rensselaire, then to James Kinney's where I took dinner. Returning, worked in office till dark then drove to

Morrison Ellis. Retired at midnight

Fri. 24. Spent entire day in town and office. As I slept but little last night ^{and} worked hard I feel badly today. I suppose a good deal with rheumatism which Annie tries to rub out. In this she does not always succeed. Wonder if I am giving her as much trouble as the rheumatism gives me.

Sat 26. A busy day in office. The weather is very hot.

Sun. 26. Off early to see Mrs. Barkhurst, thence to Isaac Brown's and home at ten o'clock. A throng of patients awaited me I worked very hard till two o'clock then drove to Isaac Robinson's and back. After more busy work in office, drove to Sam Henry's and returned at sunset. I have had a very hard day yet I feel better than I have felt for a week.

Mon. 27. Drove to John Wagner's in the morning, below Roxbury, returned to Roxbury and crossed the river and drove to Isaac Robinson's. Came back and worked till night. Then went to Joseph Newberry's where I remained till two o'clock in the morning.

Tues. 28. Calley up at three o'clock and went to Nathan C. Henry's. Returned at noon, then drove to Ed. Henry's and back. Then over same road went to Jas. Humphrey's. I am very much exhausted by loss of sleep and riding under a scorching sun.

Wed. 29. Drove to Mrs. Kinsley's and Joseph P. Thompson's in forenoon. Returning worked hard in town the remainder of day and at night went to Joseph Newberry's.

Thurs. 30. Drove to Joseph Newberry's, riding I partic-

1887.

July

125

his first trip in shaft. Then drove to John Wagners, Holbury, O. and spent remainder of a busy day in office.

July.

- Thurs. 1. Worked hard in store, attending to my patients and keeping store while the boys worked in the hay.
- Sat. 2. Called before breakfast to Sam of Henry's; went from thence to Joseph Heaberg's. Reached office at 8 A. M. Then took charge of the store while the boys worked in the hay. It being Saturday had a very busy day and am very tired tonight.
- Sun. 3. Worked hard in office till noon. In afternoon went to J. B. Thompson's of Pennsville and on to Jas. Kinsey's returning at sunset.
- Mon. 4. Worked in office till 3 P. M., then drove to Van Hook's and back.
- Tues. 5. Went to Jas. Kinsey's in forenoon. In afternoon worked in office. Very hot.
- Wed. 6. Drove to Stephen Bury's in the forenoon, in the afternoon to Mrs. Barkhurst's.
- Thurs. 7. Went to Pennsville to see Mrs. John Harris, then to Jas. Kinsey's. At night returned to Pennsville to see Mrs. Harris.
- Fri. 8. In the morning after giving the results of my patients in town drove to Pennsville to see Mrs. John Harris. Came home and worked all night then rode again to see Mrs. Harris.
- Sat. 9. Drove to see Mrs. Harris in the morning then to see Mrs. J. B. Thompson, then to see Mrs. Ed. Henry. In the afternoon drove to Isaac Robinson's to see Mr. Stephen Bury.

thence on to R. W. Dyne's home through a driving rain. As it pattered about me ^{being} poured through our clothing, I dashed swiftly on thinking Charlie would be waiting to please me with dry clothing, a warm supper and a score of tender assiduousities. She is building a strong place for herself, and for her sake I wish it were a better one. After she had helped me change my clothing, ate my supper, mounted Sparta and rode again to Pennsville to see Mrs. Harris. Came home at midnight informed her waiting for me. How often I have feared her kindness would wear here. Does her heart grow stronger? Or her determination deeper? Or her idolatry more delusive? Would I could think 'twas not her love deeper, purer, nobler, and stronger. That I little learn it must be the argument for an apparently groundless doubt.

Sun. 10 In the forenoon worked my hand in the office. In the afternoon rode Sparta to see Mrs. Harris at Pennsville, and Mr. Kinney.

Mon. 11 In the morning drove to John Harris's. Returning worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Chas. Henry's. Returning, at dark went again to Pennsville to see Mrs. John Harris.

Tues. 12 In the morning went to Pennsville to see Mrs. John Harris, thence to Kinney's and returning worked hard in office till night.

Wed. 13 In the morning went to see Mrs. Geo. Harris in the afternoon to Thomas Roland's and back again to see Mrs. Harris, home at dark very weary; was just preparing to retire when I was called to go to Hiram's Hotel. Had not at home at all in the morning. The hot weather and night riding is wearing.

I do not know what I should do with
the present one. I have finished of mine "The
Success in lightening my toil" and adding
my comfort by numerous kindnesses.

Thurs. 17. Went from home to the farm and
to Thomas Holland's in the afternoon.

Fri. 18. Spent the forenoon in the office of John A. Van
Tasson. Rode to Thomas Holland's house to look
over the Mill to see Mrs. Barkhurst, then home. Then
spoke with Warren Hook's in the evening.

Sat. 19. Went to the office in the forenoon and to Thomas
Holland's in the afternoon.

Sund. 20. In the morning to Warren Hook's. In the after-
noon rode to Jas. Kinsey's returning at sunset.
Afterward walked to Jas. McHugh's and back.
The heat has been very oppressive all day and I
feel utterly exhausted tonight. Spent the evening
pleasantly with the family until a sudden on-
setting drowsiness forced me to retire. It was
very pleasant. I fell into a deep sleep, some
five hours in blissful and unconscious recuperation.

Mon. 21. Took at once a fish. Many more
than I could use. After a further morning the
I have felt a long. The effect of five hours of
fishing was not felt again. "The
story of a fisherman's life, the story of a fisherman's
life with Annie's assistance, a hastily arranged
toilette, then ate my breakfast and rode to Thomas
Holland's. Returning we went to my home and
rode to Warren Hook's in the afternoon. I
saw poured a steady shower of deep intensity,
making the leaves on the trees and the blades of
corn of green. The leaves of a cherry, some of which
standing in my yard were charred where I sat

ask the glance of a Southern eye. A maple standing in front of my stove door had its leaves scorched as from the flame of a torch. Thermometer 102° F . in the shade. It was a day long to be remembered by its burning memory. Near midnight the sky was overcast and as we watched from the veranda of our bedroom, the tempest gathered and poured down in grateful torrents. We had spent the evening pleasantly together as my wife & I, now we sat together and watched the coming storm with the deepest passion. The flicking lightnings swept the dome in continuous almost splendor. The deep turg thunder rolled throughout the night in grand unbroken melody. In the distance the flaming towers of the western on the railway added an element of weird and ghastly grandeur.

Jan. 19.

Drove to Thos. Rolands in the forenoon. In the afternoon rode to Geo. Kinsey's. Spent the evening with Annis.

Feb. 20.

Drove to Thomas Rolands in the forenoon, stopping at Dan. Francis' home at noon. In the afternoon heard the lecture with a part of their lesson, on Inflammation. This seems to be a Pons Copiosus, its literature, its philosophy, its history, its theories are of deep, pleasing and absorbing interest to me. It brings vividly to mind the memories of old Dartmouth, its quaint old lecture-room, the play ground, the state with their great story, instructing to form a system which the great power of Great Philosopher which I set alone to contemplate the slow unswerving teachings of the venerable Purse on this subject. In the same line of thought comes the memory of the different teaching of the lighter hearted, condemnation, and careful Crosby. The introduction to his lecture on this subject. His full and mellow cadences on my ears — "What is Inflammation?"

I don't know." God bless him - he was kind always
 Let me mention here also the proud and touching
 memories which cluster about the name of another
 long since rested - whose innate scholarship, pro-
 found philosophy and matchless grandeur graced,
 adorned and immortalized the history of Bellarmine.
 How distinct and keen the remembrance of the
 ancient and classical teachings of the long and
 grand Van Buren. His tone, his manner, his elab-
 orate expressions are recalled with tender and deep
 regard.

The fact that my students cannot or do not
 enter zealously and readily into the contemplation
 of these subjects frets my tired and tired spirit
 beyond expression. I close the book and rest the
 recitation and walk hastily to see Maggie.
 She is resting in the shade on the eastern
 veranda. There too is her shadow the working
 girl eager as usual to drink up the publicity
 and privacy of my guests may alter the
 evening she manifested by placing a chair
 to tempt me to rest and while away the min-
 utes for her diversion. I took no notice of the
 chair, strode on into the yard and after making
 inquiry in regard to my patient's condition
 whether I might see Mrs. Shock whose report
 was necessarily another mental task. There
 was all animation, gaiety and mirth. After a
 droithly developing a jocular mood in my patient
 I walked on to the office across the street
 when after a short time spent in the study
 of the office I walked to my house and sitting
 in that armchair dictated while my faithful
 devoted wife again lightened my labors
 of my heart by writing these lines. As the
 evening drew near a magnetic storm gathered
 slowly in the west and south. Purple sheets of
 electric flame lit up the western sky with a
 broad and long line. Heavy sheets of grey rain

1891

July

chased each other like mad, wane across the sky. We went up stairs and standing at the western window watched this sport of sunlight, grander as it tossed the branches about with great fury. After enjoying our supper we returned to our pleasant employment with the diary. The fury of the storm had abated but the pleasing rustling of the falling rain continued after our last reading. Grateful for the mercy and kindness of the Creator, let us hope that many evenings like this may bless our home. As I look out the stars are peering through the clouds in the southern sky, and much as I love their great beauty I turn away to gaze on the dark gray mantle that wraps the home of Boreas. Indulging my old time, my boyish fondness for a sky of steel. When, I scarce can tell. Am I yet strong? A wealth of words, of thoughts, of feelings, long unfelt struggle for freedom. Each is a rebel fresh from a prison chain, proudly resistant in defiance of its fate. Each is suppressed with pain or pitiless ^{by an imperious commander} ~~judgment~~ ^{who} ranks his judgment by his battle-blade to fight his earnest heart.

Nov. 21. In the forenoon rode to Thos Poland's. Unusually hot. Spent afternoon in office.

Feb. 22. Slightly hot. Drove to Jas. Kinsey's in the forenoon. In the afternoon was busy in office. Heat and loss of sleep is wearing me out.

Oct. 23. Forced my aching limbs to do a day of busy
work.

Sun. 24. Drove to Princeton to see Mr. Jas. Harris there.
To Geo. Kinsey's ¹² returning stopped at W. F. Hooper's
selecting books at some distance. After eating a
hasty supper drove to Thos. Roland's ¹³ and back.
Came home at midnight very weary. Cousin
kindly helped me to a bath after which I

1887.
July

131

retired to couch so much needed rest. Spent the remainder of night in foolish unrest.

Mon. 25. Worked in the office till ten o'clock, then drove to George Harris's, stopping at Pennell's, War Hook's and Willard Davis's on my return. Got my dinner, and a loaf for the horses & then started to Hugh Kimsey's. Found an unpretentious appearance, a grey sky soon changed me with rain. I was thoroughly refreshed. Drove home at dark. Annie supplied me with my clothing & many kindnesses which were duly appreciated. Went down in the comfortable by lamp light enjoyed the evening meal. Spent the remainder of evening with Annie who relieved my aches and lightened my gloom with cheering kindnefs.

Tues. 26 Drove to John Harris in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Willard Davis's. Remainder of day spent in office.

Wed. 27 In the morning drove to Geo. Harris's and thence to Jas. Kinsey's. Returned at two o'clock, ate my dinner and to see Mrs. Hutton & to Danzig's and spent the remainder of evening in office. I feel so exhausted that it seems as if my work were nearly ended. Annie's kindness is golden.

Thurs. 28 After going the rounds of my patients in the town I drove & walked to Dr. McGrath's, stopping at W. L. Stevens and Sam Gilbreath's. Got home at one o'clock, ate my dinner and rested the remainder of the sweltering day.

Fri. 29 I am feeling so badly today that I did not ride. Worked entire day.

Sat. 30 Worked very hard till 2 o'clock. Then went to Mrs. Boutchere's & returning changed horses quickly

drove to Pennsville to see Mr. Jno. Harris's and, on to Jas. Kinsey's where I was detained till ten o'clock to meet Dr. M. P. Davis. The evening was cool and pleasant and illumined by the full moon. Poor Big was tired but when we reached Pennsville she shook her head gaily and rushed swiftly over the road as lightly as in her prime days. She is yet a wonderful creature - a monument of vital force. How much our life work has been together. What hours of toil - of burning heat, of piercing cold, of deprivation and unappreciated sacrifice have fallen to the lot of each. She has had but little rest. Because no one could fill her place. Certainly no one has filled mine. Together we have spent the best part of our lives. Well out gray! you have always filled your place and I have tried to fill mine!

Sun. 31.

Very hot. Worked in office till three o'clock. Then drove to Robert Barnes's, William Davis's, George Barnes's, Shang Pennell's, Sam. McKibben's and War Hoot's. Spent the evening with Annie.

Aug.

Mon. 1.

A very hot day. Worked hard in office till three o'clock. Then drove to Adj. Scott's where I was detained by a heavy rain, coming back at sunset time, road very muddy.

Tue 2

It is very hot. Drove to Pennsville to see Jno Harris and on to Jas. Kinsey's Home at noon. Then drove to Marion Ellis's and back and taking a party rode to Fred. Kent's. Hurried to get by the dangerous narrows before the train came. Got back at dark. Ate supper and rode to A. J. Falconer's Home at midnight. The eve was cool and the air feeling like at Pennsville.

- Aug 2
Wed 3
Thurs 4
Fri 5
Sat 6
Sun 7
Mon 8
- being in office till noon then, and to
 Mrs. Kent and to Sam Scotts and home
 at sunset. At dark off to Ike Rollinson
 and to Falconers. Home at midnight.
- Off to Lewis Kindmans in morning
 thence to Geo Kindmans and on to
 Falconers and Ike Rollinson and to
 Roxbury and on to Hudson at one P.M.
 and came in office till night.
 Dr. Abbott and today. Poor fellow
 he was deluded to an untimely end.
- In the A.M. to Kinsay and in P.M. to
 Marion Ellis and worked in office
 till 10 P.M.
- To Ike Rollinson's and Ike R. Jr. and
 Falconers and home. While eating at 2 P.M.
 Eva Sanborn called me up to go to see
 her mother. Went reluctantly and calling
 Dr. Abbott out told him to stay in case
 and I would excuse myself from the
 patient who go at my already overworked
 work. He was very angry and left.
 I stayed and after a short time was
 called on to go to Geo Savages. Went and
 returned home at 11 P.M. I came
 to office at midnight and got some
 things ready. Then went back and
 stayed till nearly day.
- Got in bed at
 day and soon got up and went to
 see Kinsay. After noon to David
 Youngs and Ike Rollinsons and Falconers.
- In office till noon. In P.M. to Parkhurst
 and back and to Mrs. Kent. Worked till
 10 P.M. I am almost down with
 fatigue

Wed. 9. To the store in the afternoon in the office.

Wed. 10. Took Spaulding's ride to Lydia Wood Mrs. Bartholomew's stopping at John H. then to Martha Scott's home. Spent the afternoon and evening in the office waiting on my patients.

Thurs. 11. Rode to Jas. Kinsey's in the afternoon in the office in the afternoon.

Fri. 12. A busy forenoon. In the afternoon went to Roxbury to see Oliver Webster & to see Mrs. Fleming, on Madison River. Returning to Roxbury crossed the river and rode to see the Rev. R. H. L. Jr. After dark rode to Jas. Walbridge's and returned at midnight.

Sat. 13. Very busy in office till two o'clock then rode to Henry Taylor's & Thomas Barnes's.

Sun. 14. A dark gloomy day with prolonged and feeble attempts at rain. Spent entire day in office and at home. It is now six o'clock and I hear the repeated bang of the ferry bell. I wonder if this is another delayed call - delayed until I am forced to ride in the night. - Sat. - left alone with Annie during evening and night.

Mon. 15. Off early to Jas. Kinsey's. Back at noon. Spent the noon in office. Near sunset called to Pratt's to see Ed Henry who had cut his foot.

Tues. 16. In the forenoon went to Mrs. May's. I worked in store. In the afternoon very busy in store till evening. Then out to Jos. Newbury's.

Wed. 17. Worked awhile in the store then

1887.
Aug.

135

wrote to Mrs. Lydia Ward and to Mrs. Barchurst and home. Then worked very busy night. In the night called to S. McCutcheon's.

Thurs. 18. To Pennsville in the morning to see Mrs. J. B. Thompson, then to Dr. H. H. H. at two o'clock. Then three hours of hard work in office, then rode to Andy S. S. Spent the evening with Amie. Though racked with pain these evenings with my patient wife brought me beautiful.

Fri. 19. Rode to Pennsville to see Mrs. J. B. Thompson. The remainder of the day was crowded with office work.

Sat. 20. I feel better. Have rather enjoyed the busy day which was entirely spent with my patients in the office.

Sun. 21. Went to Jos. B. Thompson's at Pennsville in the morning, then to Joe. H. S., returning at two o'clock worked hard in office till nearly four o'clock before I got my dinner. After dinner was kept very busy till dark when I took my mare and rode to M. Adrian's returning at eleven P.M.

Mon. 22. After several delays in the morning got away at eight o'clock and rode to Samuel H. H. Then on to Mrs. Barchurst's, then to M. Adrian's and home at 12:30 P.M. Two hours more of busy work, then rode to McCutcheon's and back, then busy in office till 9 P.M.

Tues. 23. Cool, windy and pleasant. A day of steady work in office.

Wed. 24. Busy in office till two o'clock then to Mrs. McRibbins. Returning spent remainder of day in office.

Thurs. 25. Entire day in office.

Fri. 26. In the morning put Sparta under the saddle and rode to Jas. Kinsey's then to Plymouth to see Mr. Sunderland. Spent two hours here in consultation with Dr. Cumming's and rode home against dark. This was a hard ride of course and a keen appreciation of Sparta's prowess as a walker.

Sat. 27. A busy office day. It was cool and pleasant and I worked as if at my best.

Sun. 28. In the forenoon rode to Trip and to see Mr. Pitts. Returning found my crowd as usual, after which went to see patients in the town and then rode to James Robinson's, on the way to Keating. J. Montgomery of Indian and local notice stopped to see me on the way, though just leaving the shore when I rode up. I at once procured a passage with him in the "Blackburn" visited Mr. Wheeler who was sick, recovered in some boat and rode home. Spent the evening with Annie who did my writing while I rested.

Mon. 29. Went to Fred Kent's, then kept my busy in office and town where I have several typhoid patients.

Tues. 30. Worked all day in town.

Wed. 31. Went to Fred Kent's in the morning. In the afternoon rode to Plymouth to see George Sunderland. Home at dark. Very busy in town till ten P.M.

Sept.
Thurs. 1.

In the morning went to see my patients in town then to Fred Kent's. Returning visited to Joe. McHugh's, home at noon. In the afternoon rode to Jas. Kinsey's, returning at dark.

In the night called to S. S. Coulson's.

- Fri. 2. In the forenoon went to Isaac Robinson's, in the afternoon to Fred Kent's and on to Alice Withers's returning at dark.
- Sat. 3. Spent entire day in office. A busy day.
- Sun. 4. Went to Jas. Kinsey's in the forenoon and to Chas. Henry's, Sr. Spent the afternoon in office.
- Mon. 5. Called up at one o'clock in the morning and went to Marion Spencer's, crossing at Hooksburg. Had a busy day in office except two hours spent in going to Marion Ellis's in afternoon.
- Tues. 6. After going the rounds of my patients in town rode to see Anna Meller and Isaac Robinson returning at noon. On my way home stopped to death a large ground hog. The boyish impulse is still strong. Spent the afternoon with my patients and my work in office.
- Wed. 7. After some work in town went to see Anna Meller. Returning worked remainder of day and far into night in town.
- Thurs. 8. Rode to see H. King in the forenoon. In the afternoon went to Robert Waller's, then on to Mr. Packard, then to Abner Condit's home in the night. Working in town and office till eleven o'clock.
- Fri. 9. A busy day in town. Late in afternoon went to Ephraim Fisher's. I am making my married almost beyond expression.
- Sat. 10. A most a long office day. Spent better day

Sep. 7. the force at the store in the work.

Sun. 11. Cool and cloudy. Drove to Earl Phillips and John Backs place in the forenoon. In the afternoon looking after my patients in town.

Mon. 12. Went to Mrs. Lydia Woods on to see, King's, in forenoon. ^{and} back at noon. In afternoon looking after my patients in town.

Tues. 13. Several cases of typhoid in town which with a good deal of office work kept me busy until afternoon. Then rode to see John Medley and Mrs. Walker.

Wed. 14. In the forenoon to Cephas Pickens. After arriving in the town several times to see an number of patients who are very sick, got off at one o'clock and drove to Lydia Woods, Wm. Kess's, and on to Mrs. King's and home at dark. Then trailed over the town till nearly midnight. Surely I have earned the remainder of the night for sleep. I grew so dead sleepy before I lay down I could scarcely keep awake until I reached my bed.

Thurs. 15. Called up at two o'clock in the morning and went to Wm. Bishop's. Returning at nine A.M. spent remainder of day busily engaged in the office and town.

Fri. 16. A beautiful and pleasant day. Drove Spaulding and went to Robert Bayard's near Abner's store. Returning called at Mayfield's and got home at one o'clock. Then went the rest of the forenoon and late in the evening drove to Mrs. Walker's. In bed at eleven o'clock.

Sat. 17. Went to Mrs. Walker's in the morning. The remainder of the day was spent with patients.

Sept. in Town.

Sun. 18. In the morning drove to Robert Green's and on to Mrs. B. Phurtt's and home. In the afternoon worked in town and office.

Mon. 19. The above entry is a mistake and should bear date of 19th inst. The 18th was spent entirely in town and office.

Tues. 20. In town all day and very busy. At night drove to Anna Scott's at Hooksburg.

Wed. 21. Drove to Cephas Fisher's in the morning. Returning worked in town remainder of day.

Thurs. 22. Went to Cephas Fisher's in the forenoon. Returning, changed horses and drove to George Evans's. On my way the wind blew the dust in blinding clouds. The sky was overcast and the long wished-for rain fell in great abundance and far into the night. I drove home in the rain protecting myself partially with a borrowed umbrella. I am very tired tonight but Annie is very kind and thoughtful and her attentions make me feel more comfortably than a couch of down.

Fri. 23. Rained some, nearly all day. Busy in the office and with the patients in town.

P. M.

Sat. 24. In the morning drove to N. B. Henry's in the rain. Remainder of day was spent in town. On returning from Henry's had picture of drug house taken by Ira Scott.

Sun. 25. In the morning drove to N. B. Henry's. In the afternoon telephoned Fisher's calling at Willard Davis's on my return. In the night called to

140 / 88.

Sep 7. Don Travis's. Walked.

Mon. 26. In the forenoon to N. B. Henry's and the usual rounds of the Town. In the afternoon to Cephas Fisher's and Sam McKibbin's and home at dark.

Tue. 27. Morning. Rode Spanta to N. B. Henry's in the morning. In the afternoon drove to Robert Wallace's.

Wed. 28. To N. B. Henry's in the forenoon and Cephas Fisher's in the afternoon. The remainder of day was busily spent in the office.

Thurs. 29. To N. B. Henry's in the morning. Then worked till late in the train, spent an hour by our morning fire, with Annie. I tried to read. My eye aching badly, she read for me a little while. It seems so strange to me to have another read to me. While I appreciate the kindness it is not to me like the drinking up of column after column in rapid but quiet contemplation.

Fri. 30. Dragged out before day to see Mrs. Wm. James. This being the thing I had said I got in last night. I concluded to start at once on my rounds of labor, and so finished my first sermon in the Town before breakfast. Then took my black horse and drove to Wm. Woods. After returning worked till eleven o'clock P.M. as usual.

Oct.

Sat. 1. A very busy day spent entirely in the town.

Sun. 2. Very busy till one o'clock. Then drove to H. Leonard's, my kinsman, drove to Roxbury to see John Morgan Wilson. Spanta came home in twenty minutes.

Oct. Then after running around the town of working till eight o'clock, I came in and for me and I dictated till half past nine.

Nov. 3. Went to see the animal typhoid patients in town, then to Marion Ellis in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Ephraim Fisher and Anna Scott's. Returning late took the rounds of the town as usual.

Tues. 4. Spent an hour visiting patients in town while doing preparing my breakfast, ate late and drove to Fisher's Home at noon. In the afternoon to Marion Ellis. Worked in town till 10 P. M.

Wed. 5. Went to Westport, Ephraim Fisher's, thence by way of Melville to Robert Parnes's, near Pleasant Bay, thence to Elmer Henry's. Home at three o'clock and was called immediately to Petera's to set a compound fracture of the leg at another joint. The bone had been driven through the skin about three inches into the ground by the fall of a horse. I operated without professional assistance, administering ether after which I performed a section of the tibia and reducing the fracture applied a cast. After which I cut away a section of the cast leaving a window through which the gaping wound might be dressed. Reached home after dark and tumbled away to see my patients in the town.

Thurs. 6. A beautiful day. In the morning went the rounds of the town, then drove to Marion Ellis's, thence to Mr. Emmet's, and home at half past two o'clock. Then worked in town of office till ten P. M. At midnight I was still working when called out to go to Marion Ellis's. It was a grand night. Cool, pleasant, falling a

Oct.

spoke danced over the road as if it were a
 happy person. It was two o'clock when I returned.
 This silver eve is the anniversary of our mar-
 riage. May its balm brighten and purify our
 future. The year has sped away rapidly to me
 though crowded with business and I have en-
 joyed a pleasant and restful home. I have not
 always been patient, perhaps some-times unrea-
 sonably so, but I have felt that withal it has
 afforded a large measure of happiness and
 contentment to my Annie who seems to grow
 more patient and loving to me as the days
 speed by.

Fri. 7.

In the morning went over the town as
 usual then to Marion Ellis's and on to Mrs.
 Evans's, and home at noon. Then very busy
 in town till four o'clock. Then drove to Mrs.
 Lydia Hunt's. Returned at dark. Then visiting
 patients in town till nine o'clock. Worked
 till eleven, and retired.

Sat. 8.

After a busy morning, started at nine
 o'clock to Mrs. Evans's. Returned at half
 past eleven. Then worked hard in office
 till half past four o'clock. Then drove to Marion
 Ellis's and on to Jacob Cuddle-blute's and home at
 dark. Then very busy till ten P.M.

Sun. 9.

Very warm. Worked hard in office till half
 past three P.M., then drove to Mrs. Evans's.
 Returned at dark, went over my patients in
 town, then ate the grief Annie had prepared
 for me, after which wrote a letter when my
 eyes pained me so much, Annie posted my
 diary at my dictation.

Mon. 10.

A golden day. Went to Marion Ellis's
 according, thence to Charles's, thence to Mrs. Evans's.

1887.
Oct.

145

Thankful for. I have a bright and cheerful home,
a patient and devoted wife who tries to make me
happy, who is patient with my waywardness
and with my unreasonable and whimsical disposition.
My home is also blessed with a strong and healthy
son who I hope will live to represent only the
better part of my nature. It is my wish that
he be prepared for father's good life, for this, and
perhaps that he become a minister, useful and
good man, kind and devoted to his mother.
Strong and earnest in his convictions, determined
in his purpose and successful in all his honor-
able undertakings.

Mon. 24. Worked in office till one P.M. Then to Ab
Birdsells, thence Mrs. Evans's, then to Robert
Russell, then to Eugene again, home
at 8 P.M. Worked till ten P.M.

Tues. 25. In the morning went to see Mrs. Wm. H. Young
near Neelyville. Back at two o'clock. Several
patients waiting. Worked hard till ten P.M.

Wed. 26. Worked till noon in town, then to Ab Bird-
sells and to Mrs. Evans's and home at dark.

Thurs. 27 To Elisha Conquillo, thence to Mrs. Wood's and
home at noon. Remainder of day spent in
office and with patients in the town.

Fri. 28. Worked in office till seven A.M. Then drove
to see George S. Mellor. Remainder of day in town.

Sat. 29. In town all day. A grey sky and drizzling
rain.

Sun. 30. Worked till three o'clock in town, then went
to Mrs. Evans's and to see Eugene again at Robert's
house and home at 7:50 P.M. Then to see my

patients in town ^{and} then spent remainder of evening with Annie & Baby. The nurse having gone home we were alone in our bright cheerful parlor which was more home like became we are alone. Baby is going this evening, ^{and} after having helped Annie feed him ^{and} put him to bed in the crib I dictated while she wrote in my journal. When we are alone our home home like it is all ours. I hope my work may not be so urgent as it has been that I may spend more of my evenings with Annie & Baby. A beautiful bright twilight & the sky is full of clear, mellow moonlight. May it signify our future.

Mon. 31.

Ran in town till noon. In afternoon went to Henry Puffer's track. Then went home off. ca 6:10 P.M.

Nov.

Tues. 1.

Spent entire day in the office. A golden misty day. The hills are robed in russet, ^{and} the haze of Autumn veils gently over all the landscape. The hazy snow the roads glisten like a river of silver.

Wed. 2.

Another busy day in town.

Thurs. 3.

The morning was cold & raining. Heavy frost dropped last night with the falling of winter. I ran to Mrs. Leonard's in the morning. Returning spent the whole day busy in the town.

Fri. 4.

The haze of Autumn still hangs over the hills. The few remaining leaves are bearing their trembling load ^{and} wafting gently down through the soft splendor of the golden light I wish I could leave my business & stroll on the hills. I believe I should feel young again. I would have again a natural appetite & a natural rest.

I could commune with the quiet beauties and sweet
lessing of nature and enjoy a contentment and
uplift of being more firmly with the world of
many, with the ending, surely. Whether this befall
again be my fortune I know not. Perhaps not.
With your determination I take again the
uplift path of duty and find my belief steady
in the way. It is a path of duty, along the way
of duty I find my peace between the many
in the world of nature, the study of my patients.
At last in planning an improvement on my
patient's metal, wheels (received patent from the
on the 2nd inst.) I was at the shop of
2 hrs. of busy work and a very pleasant day to
Mr. C. Brown's, where I applied a plaster cast.
Returning, stopped at the burning house of
Thos. McConnelt & assisted in burning what
we could from the wreck. Then drove to my
house at 8 o'clock P.M.

Sat. 5-

A very busy day in town. Worked very hard
and feel very weary.

Sun. 6.

Spent entire day in office, except while I went
to Somborn's & back.

Mon. 7.

The Same.

Tues. 8

Election day. Called out before day to
to John Brown for Probation. Returned at
nine o'clock. Then the thing kept me busy
all the day. I was called to the Court at
7 P.M., worked till 10 P.M. in office
and then retired.

Wed. 9.

Went to Wm. H. Young's near Neelyville,
then to Sam. Scott's and home at noon. Then
busy in the office till 3 o'clock and then went
to the lawyers and on to the hotel, stopping

148¹⁸⁸⁷
Nov.

at Edgar Bachelor's. I am to Mrs. Evans's where
I could not find but chance to Roxbury
where I crossed river I went to Capt. Travis's
then home.

Thurs. 10. Cold & raining. The long-looked-for rain has
come at last. Much of the wheat is out of the ground.
Spent the entire day in the town.

Fri. 11. Went to Capt. Travis's in the forenoon and to
see George Sanborn in the afternoon.

Sat. 12. In the morning drove to Brown's Mills to
see Augus, returning crossed to Roxbury, crossed
the river & went to see Capt. Travis's chief, stopping
at Mrs. Mellor's & arrived home at 2 P.M. Then
went off through the mud & got my dinner
just before sunset.

Sun. 13. Worked till two o'clock in office, then went to
see George Sanborn, returning got my dinner
then drove to Capt. Travis's then to Edgar Bachelor's,
and home at 7 o'clock. Ten o'clock - nursing Baby.

Mon. 14. Spent the entire day in office. A rainy day.

Tues. 15. Rode to Edgar Bachelor's in the rain, thence to
Mrs. Evans's and crossing at Roxbury to Capt. Travis's.
Worked till eleven P.M. in store.

Wed. 16. Still raining. Rode to Sanborn's in the morning.
Spent the rest of day in store.

Thurs. 17. Visited my patients in the town, rode to see George
Mellor, thence to Capt. Travis's, home.

Fri. 18. Another gloomy drizzling day. Worked in town all
day.

1887
Nov.

149

- Sat. 19. Went to see Judge Miller, thence to Cal. Travis in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office till nearly night then went to Tom Roland's.
- Sun. 20. Very cold and snowing. Worked in the office till one o'clock, then went to see Ira Scott.
- Mon. 21. To see George Miller in the morning, thence to Cal. Travis, home at noon. In the afternoon to Thomas Robinson. Worked in the office till ten o'clock.
- Tues. 22. Called up at midnight to go to Candace Hargis. Returned at daylight. Before I could get away I was met by a special baggage car with mail S. J. Coburn's. Took construction train and opposite Mr. Coburn's a sheep refused to leave the track forcing the train to stop. This sheep had refused to do for me. I leaped off and walked to the river, reflecting how frequently that seemed to be on my side. Crossed the river, saw my patient, examined and walked to Swift's Landing, where I waited an hour for a train. Came home, found a crowd waiting, struggling hard till nearly night, then rode with Stacy Harris to see Charlie who had gone home with a fever. Came home at ten o'clock, got my supper, went to the store and worked till one o'clock.
- Wed. 23. Rode to Robert Morgan in the morning, then on to H. L. Perry to near Rockville. Came at one o'clock. After tea to house of the same name to see John Milner, thence to Mrs. Brown, thence to Mr. Brown where I crossed and went to Cal. Travis's. Returning at nine o'clock, worked till eleven.
- Thurs. 24. Worked in the store in the forenoon. In the afternoon went to Harn Milner's.
- Fri. 25. Went to Stacy Harris's in the morning to see Charlie. Returning at nightfall rode to see

- Thurs. 1. All the day long in office in town.
- Fri. 2. Rainy. Rode to Lithuanian Barnes's, thence to Dr. H. Young's and home at dark.
- Sat. 3. In the morning rode to Dr. Rogers's. Returning and on my way home I met Mr. H. Young, then I rode to the Barnes's and home at dark.
- Sun. 4. Went to see my patients in the town in the morning. Then as the day was lovely I went to the Barnes with the intention of spending as much as possible of the day with Annie and Baby. I was so much interested in the Barnes family that I went with them and on the matter. I was suffering severely with sciatica I went to Dr. Rogers's dinner with Mr. Barnes, then rode through the fields to James Taylor's, thence to Wm. H. Young's then home a little after dark. It rained all afternoon. I had a whole in office and then spent the evening with Annie and Baby. Baby a long nap while he was in the room. He was very restless and kicked on the table. I thought he looked less like myself except his great broad hands. This may be true for him. If I mistake not he will develop to be much like me in method and manner.
- Mon. 5. Suffering with rheumatism, remained in town all day.
- Tues. 6. Went to Barnes in afternoon, having spent the forenoon in office. Worked and read till ten P.M.
- Wed. 7. Went to Lithuanian Barnes, thence to Dr. Rogers's, thence to Wm. H. Young's and home at two o'clock. Then rode to Dr. H. Young's and worked in office till ten P.M.
- Thurs. 8. Rainy. Worked in office all day.

Fri. 7. Another rainy day. Spent most of day in office.

Sat. 10. The same.

Sun. 11. Coming up after day my wife & L. Adams & Bells. Returning stopped at Mrs. Evans's. Home at eleven o'clock. Spent remainder of day in office.

Mon. 12. Entire day and evening in town.

Tues. 13. In office until nine o'clock, then rode to Mr. Chapman's and G. W. McBryde's, returning at dark. Had supper and rode to George Riley's.

Wed. 14. Busy in office till noon, then went to Tim Blackmer's. Returning, spent remainder of day in town.

Thurs. 15. Busy in till three o'clock, then went to Joseph Newberry's and removed end of wife's finger.

Fri. 16. In morning while going the rounds of the town called off to see Charles T. and Sarah. Went and returned at noon. When I went to dinner found Annie had visitors, Mrs. Jas. Hanson and G. W. Miller. Busy in office until eleven o'clock, unpacking and placing a new show case.

Sat. 17. Ground covered with snow this morning. Snowed and thawed all day. It was the slackest day in store in many months.

Sun. 18. In A. M. went to Mrs. Swine. Returning, worked in store till dark but little.

Mon. 19. A busy day. Spent all day at work in office. The steam engine is broken and mail machine. I wish I could retire from my work but God knows best.

1887
Dec.

153.

Tue. 20 In the A.M. I went to Mrs Evans to
put a new cast on her daughters broken
leg. In P.M. I went to Tom Blackners
house for a letter.

Wed. 21 To Wm Irvings in the A.M. In the
P.M. I went to Tom Blackners returning
at 8 P.M. Then worked till 10 P.M. in store
Omitted to say I went over to Mrs Millers
room again.

Th. 22 In the morning it was cold
and windy I rode to Andrew Bishops
and at sunset came home and at
once left for Stephen Millions who has
been stricken with Paralysis last night.
But back at midnight.

Fri. 23 Badly worn and suffering acutely I rode to
Wm Irvings and returning at 11 P.M. I
went to the depot for the P.M. train, crossing
crown marmos and Bird felt too
weak over the drains carefully. We
got off track at crossing and in
two minutes the train went by I
went home took another horse and
wrote to Albert Harris and at midnight
came home.

Sat. 24 Called off early to attend Mrs. Harris
ride to Hamilton going on to St. John Harris
to see George who is now sick with
Typhoid fever. Mr Harris who is in charge
seemed indisposed to consider even
the mildest suggestions and I soon
bade all a pleasant good night and
left. Part of the family seem to be
prejudiced against me. I hope I may
never be called to a consultation again
in the path of the Harris case.
Stayed at night at Sam Harris.

Sun. 25

This is Thursday. Really a dull one to say. Spent morning for a while with Anna and Alf. I comforted the little sister till he got disappointed.

Mon. 26 A busy office day. Late in eve I rode to F. N. Scott's and got back at 5 P.M. then worked till 11 P.M.

Tu. 27 Suffering badly with cold and the old rheumatism. I worked all the day and late in eve in store.

Wed. 28 To New Orleans and back to New Orleans on way to Baton Rouge to see Mary and back to store at 4 P.M. without dinner. A fierce blizzard swept over me and I was very ill during all this terrible ride. When I got home I walked to Jas McHugh's. I suffer terribly from rheumatism. Although unfit for work I worked on till 11 P.M.

Th. 29 I am so used up I can scarcely go but go I must. Took train after calling a few friends and went to F. N. Scott's. Walked back and then went to McHugh's. Worked in store till nine P.M. in acute agony.

Fri. 30 Made a morning and evening trip to McHugh's and really had it store but should have been in bed. What a terrible affliction chains me and frisks my spirit while pain tortures my nerves. Next we gods of pain. This is your carnival. I must rise above your empire & rising conquer.

1881
Sat. 31 Another day of agony. I am alone in
stonemasonry. "Lulu" is fair. My
head throbs and blinding bursts of
light confuse my vision. My throat
is sore and a harassing cough
torments me. Each act of coughing
startles up a spontaneous display of
sweat and I pay with an aching
head. I find the day in plucking if
not with. I was fast on the field &
saw nothing. My night sleep filled
with agony - a deep one in which I
only had the one consolation - that of
enduring it. It was pains carnival.

Jan.

In the morning walked to Cas. McHugh's. Returning spent remainder of day mostly engaged in the office.

15. 3.

Call I up. After day to go to James Street. Then it
 was quickly collected by a messenger from the office
 asking me to go to the President's room. I went
 I was returning to the office and I was told that
 Returning spent a very P. M. in the office and it
 was not returned again. It was the night. He was
 higher I saw of him. Though very weary and
 sleepy I spent the last hours of returning with
 him and his body. This is my wife's note, I know
 I have fought for it to be known - that is, I have
 the necessity of my performance too often related
 to me.

Ms. A.

Very well. Joe W. Hays had an election at our party house this morning. I spent the entire day doing work in the store.

11. 11.

Then to George & Mary's to meet Mr. Liden - no consultation.
Thence rode to Earl Chadwick's. Home at dark. Then
walked to Mc Hugh's.

7

Vol. 2

1 Rode to George H. Mendon's in the morning, there
with 2 other friends in Rowell's. Thence into
Wm. Adams. Returning we had an office talk
with Mr. Adams.

Sim. 2.

Made the same trip as yesterday with the addition of
visiting to Wm. Harris's. Returned at dusk to find a
crowd waiting. Served them as rapidly as could then
went over river at locks to see Mrs. Harrison Miller.
Returning visited my patients in town, worked in
office till nine o'clock, read till eleven and retired.

Nov. 9.

Coldest of rainy. Rode to Mrs. Louie's & returning
sp. & returned - & lay at Miss M's.

- Mon. 10. I had all the appointments in town, and in the evening, to see Mrs. Miller, worked in office till nine o'clock, read till 11 and retired.
- Tues. 11. Cold and sunny, operated upon the right eye of Mrs. Hanson for cataract.
- Wed. 12. A sunny day, rode to town with Mrs. Miller and rode to F. A. Scott's in afternoon.
- Fri. 13. Rode to Mrs. Irwin's, calling at Peruville to see Mary, then home. Most of day in office.
- Sat. 14. All day in office.
- Sun. 15. To Mrs. Irwin's in the forenoon, it rained & stayed in the afternoon at home, reading, writing all mine, and spent the evening at home.
- Mon. 16. A sunny day.
- Tues. 17. Fine sunny day.
- Wed. 18. Very cold and icy. In an early hour started for Mrs. Irwin's. Thought that the snow took away one of Sparias shoes & broke the horse's saddle that he limped with pain. At Peruville took him to the shop that he might be relieved. Then I rode to the river, down to Freeman Scott's. On home after dark where I got on my supper & proceeded with my work till nine P.M.
- Fri. 19. Walked to Mc Hugh's in the morning, made several visits in town and worked in office till nine P.M.
- Fri. 20. A day of icy morning. Rode to Mrs. Irwin's. There was rough and slippery road to Ben Perry's returning to Elliotts Cross Roads rode down ridge to John Harb's.

after I secured the horses from the stable. The wife
 & baby in the morning I drove at home with the children
 & patients in the forenoon, & after that I was a little
 tired to read but my heart was for them. I felt
 unable to continue, so I put "Saturday" & "Sunday"

Sat. 21.

Cold and sunny. After two hours of inner work in
 the morning, crossed the river, took George Kohl's
 stiff old horse, rode across the hills to the farm.
 The miserable horse would do a rolling motion
 in regard to his position as he was walking.
 Each time I seemed to be going in a different
 direction with great irregularity. I felt
 constant dread that he was going to be down
 over the rocks & do himself some damage.
 Sometimes I got off and walked where the road was
 worst. On my way back I hitched the miserable
 brute & went home. It was a miserable trip. I don't
 Dr. Abbott should have made as he is paid for doing
 this & while I do it I am suffering the court room
 drinking in the nasty details of the filthiest
 law-suit known in the history of this dirty town.
 Of course that trip was just a nuisance, & I brought
 on an even more impatient at my abuse.
 I struggled through my piled up work & then
 when I got my dinner I went to my room.
 Retiring worked in office till nine o'clock then
 spent the evening with Annie & Baby.

Sun. 22.

All day in town & office. I feel strange ting
 in head and such at each twilight. Annie
 wrote up my diary I gave Baby a long romp on
 his little cot before the fire. There was a wild freedom
 in his enjoyment & after a long play my heart
 felt lighter.

Mon. 23.

It was just grey dawn when a rap at my
 door called me from a sweet sleep to go to John
 P. Hutton's. Two children were sick & the mother

Sun

... of the father, who seemed to belong to that class who were frozen to death a century since, lay in bed with his back to me, nothing visible except his sickly scalp lock which pointed from under the blotting like a bunch of dead sage-brush in a barren frost-bitten. Small ingrate - how I thank God that some conception of my condition prevented him from inflicting upon me his usual complaints. Even his snore was suppressed. I hurried away and soon as I could make my preparations and get my breakfast I rode to Wm. Irvine's stopping place to see John Harris. From there to Simon Wright's and Albert Able's and home at dusk.

Tues. 24.

Rode to Tom Adlett's in the morning, then across fields, tearing down fence to a Chester's, and then to Albert Able's, on to Wm. Irvine's and home at dusk. Spent remainder of morning in study.

Wed. 25.

Called up at 11 A.M. to see Dr. ... worked with him up to the ...

Th. 26

Traveled to ... in A.M. Returning took train to ...burg to see T. D. ... till 2 P.M.

Fri. 27

Snow about three inches deep this morning and still falling. Rode to Wm. Irvine's and back at three o'clock. Waited on some patients in office, got my dinner and half past four - started on foot to see Thomas Murmer. I was lame at starting but grew better as I climbed the hills. I went through the woods and fields, climbing the ... of my very practical way to shorten my distance. I returned after night-fall. Strange to say I was not so weary as I had been in going. The full white moon was high in the sky as I climbed my first hill and I paused to look back. A scene of infinite splendor of robust beauty lay before me. The unusual brightness

Jan.

of the moon-shine contrasted strangely with the dark landscape along the opposite hills. The wind had lulled & though very cold the twinkling stars kept me warm. I hustled back, after over the hills of silver-till I reached the fork through which I must pass if I wish to quit my present home with justice. This hateful town. I let the fancy stray beyond the promised land, & listened to the clock as it sang the songs of exile among the trees. It seemed as though with the hours of days gone by. The day did not seem long to me, & almost wished it were. I would not exchange the solitude I have felt in this walk nor its severe incursions for all the enjoyments a month in town could afford. I wonder if I could be so content with the town as I am with the country. On my return I went for an hour made some visits in the town then went to the house where I am staying, prepared some soup which having earned I ate with relish. Then romped Baby for an hour, then spent a half hour with him alone. How much better I feel when I have had a walk in the country even though a hard one. I believe I should be stronger, better, & live longer if I would leave this accursed town. God may have some wise purpose in my staying which is beyond my ken. If Carrie & Baby & I all live in the country our lives would be sweet & better. I shall always thank God that I was born & reared there. I am sure these hills & streams, that friendly birds were better neighbors & more conducive to my happiness than this miserable town with its detested people. I have defied no promise - live for mine. Although I enjoy my evenings at the hearth with wife & baby the pleasant memories of this evening walk were so rare that they intruded often and persistently as I sat by the fire enjoying the caresses of kindness of my patient wife & the glad smiles & innocent laughter of my bright little boy.

1851
Jan
Sat. 21.

161

Many years ago I devoted my self most earnestly
to the study of the Bible and to the work of the
with whatever of plenitude it should best fulfill his purpose
desiring only sufficient strength and endurance to sustain
my efforts. There was a time when I felt I had
more work to do. This morning Stern concluded to visit
some of his friends leaving me to look after my patients
and the store as well. I spent a busy day but got along
nicely feeling that I should surely be equal to my lot.
Dodie did the chores and Emmet helped me, some
about the store. I felt a little better but I still
felt a secret relief in his being away. Some things I
did not now need to think of. Yes, I was better
content. I suffered some pain but I can always
bear this better as it concerns myself alone than the
mental worry caused by others. Today my
surroundings were pleasant. Friends, labor and my
own pain - which was the latter which I can not
confront with indifference there arose the comfort
and constancy of a kind wife and bright home. I
can now feel that that unknown quantity called
the public has got to adjusting itself to my life. But
I must try to be content and with all my blessings it is
my duty to be happy.

Sun. 29.

A quiet day, one which seemed more like a
Sunday than any I have seen in this Schenna time
out of mind. I spent the day with my family
evening with wife and baby. It is now nearly ten o'clock.
The little winter is sleeping in my arms while I
is writing up my journal at my dictation. It wonder
if we will all be here when another year has rolled
away. If we are not God will make us mistake
of this I most earnestly implore his protection and
blessing. I hope he will inspire my little boy with
 noble purposes, strong purposes and a just conception
of the responsibilities that may rest upon him.
However many it may be, the trials, struggles, sacrifices make me

wish too earnestly that his resemblance to me may be striking in that he may constitute a living monument of myself when I am not. I sometimes think he will be so. I hope he may be better regarded as a statement of degree. How strange I have sometimes thought though never said that his future faults if each has a mark upon it would also resemble mine. I've told you I met him with his patient mother hoping that each may find for me a future father-in-law, father-in-law, which can only be done if something for which this similarity is not ripe. He then knows the meaning of our meeting, and then, being the offspring of a long life, he is accepted, though you can study but without being the younger father of his, the next thought of its friends is to hope that it will be hoped to study them. The purpose is to give the young man the hope of a long life to come by.

Mon. 30 | A busy day in the office.

Tues, 31. Spent the forenoon in office, in the afternoon
went to Mrs. Gwin's, and back at dark.

Feb. 15.

Wed. 9. | Went to Wm. Irvine's in the morning, thence to
Wm. Miller's, thence to Albert Clark's home at 3 o'clock.
Changed horses and rode to Robert Wren's, returning
at 7 P.M. Changed horses again and rode to
Aquila Van Fossen's.

Nov. 3. Left for Lee Fleming's early in the morning. Worked in office till 4 P.M. then rode to Fleming's.

Sat. 4. Went to Robert Harris's house, the Taylor's and from there
 down the ridge to Lewis's. Got home
 at last and the writing was done. The morning the
 paper took in Capital was very good and the
 Henry's. Was very very sick. The paper was not sent
 as it was not sent. I had to go to bed. I was
 as sick. I decided to keep my seat. The day
 was very much better. I was very much better.
 The river worked till eleven o'clock and went to bed.
 I was very much better. I was very much better.

Sun. 5. Sick at stomach. At a distance of a half of mile to
 Robert Harris's and back then crossed the river and walked
 to the river. I was very much better. I was very much better.
 The river worked till eleven o'clock and went to bed.
 I was very much better. I was very much better.

Mon. 6. Returned at noon and spent remainder of day
 actively in office.

Tue. 7. To Harris's and back, then rode over to Harris's and
 back worked in office till ten o'clock
 and retired.

Wed. 8. To Harris's in the forenoon, the afternoon worked in
 office till 9 P.M.

Th. 9. Up before day. Went to see patients in town and as I
 was returning to the office heard the engine scream
 for this station on its upward trip. I ran about of the
 train. Rode as far as Hockburg with Ann
 she going on to the funeral of Mrs. Ward and stopping
 to see H. D. Scott. From here I walked back to the
 office, took a horse and went to Mrs. Bradley and return-
 ing took down train to Brittain's where I stopped to see
 Miss Lewis. Returning by train spent remainder of after-

Fri. Home in office.

Fri. 10. In the morning rode to Mrs. Smith's to see the family of the poor lady's. Worked in office until after dark then rode to Lewis Allen and set a broken clavicle. The falling rain froze as it fell, making the roads very icy. But our three very gallant gray shipped & he slipped not tripped.

Sat. 11. Worked in office, ran over town to see patients and in afternoon rode to another family. I was alone in the office today although my very faithful & able office of physician & school quite well. Still, the old important thing, keep another family at the house in a few assumes to be doctor after his land interests in the West. I hope he will not come back. I feel better doing two men's work even when weary than to be annoyed by the presence and help of a dozen vain workings. This has been a terrible winter to me filled with cares & when labor is almost insupportable. I remember I have born it well. Sometimes I have been getting faint. Often I have been tried & weary & always tired of the kind of work I do some day with the heavy once that its twin trial would be recorded tomorrow. Often have I wished for a rest - Rest - the name sounds mostly strange and strange to me. This will be the end of the struggle. I am & hope for it. If I had a few minutes from my bed & my situation to be play with baby or talk with my faithful & patient wife I go with the assurance that this respite will react on my crowded labors with comfort and peace. I look upon myself as a living monument of God's mercy. Though many have endowed with marvellous endurance. How very, very many others I see bending under burdens much lighter. Yet my hour is coming. Let me go to it.

Fig. 2.

with a brave heart.

Come when it will by measure or staff
It has gone what reck it.

We pluck the life of life."

Then when my course is ended let me feel that my
broad-brimmed boy will have a like courage and endurance.
Let me feel that he is brave beyond the statement of a
day. Let his progress be a lesson to me. Let
his heart grow as big as mine. Then whatever
struggles may come he will be
my proud brother, not my typical soldier.
His battle, according to me, is a fight for
his own peace of mind, his own life, his
own of rest, free from solicitude, but mingled
with memories far and beyond words of our imperious
stranger who roars in her heart and home for the
little day of duty, and left a grimmer copy on her page
full of blight and ruin of life. Let it be his
pleasure to study in that copy the written hours
of his own life, the written hours of his
own usefulness, the pride of a achievement and earned
peace.

Sun. 12.

Rode to Mrs. Medley's, on to Wm. Lewis's camp,
then to John Sauter's. Spent remainder of day
in office and the evening with Annie and Baby.
At 11 AM. left Port. when road to the S. was
very rough, may be six miles was the icy road to Chas. Park
where I was kept all night.

Mon. 13.

One day in April, when I had enough time
to go to that beautiful place, San Louis. Charles, it was
from his long absence at San Antonio, promptly took his
position in the store as usual. At dark called to go
to George Young's; went, returning at 3 o'clock in the
morning.

Dec. 27.

Flaming switched a short rest and eating a hearty breakfast took train for Malta. Wm. with pack.

in office of Mr. C. Judge. Then running to Maria at school to my business took train and returned to Windsor at 11:42 A.M. We went around a little after lunch then got my dinner at 3 P.M., rode to Sarah Henry's and home at sunset.

Wed. 15. Rode to Mrs. Medley's and on to Mrs. Irvins. Returning went to Mrs. Flann's. Home at 4 P.M. Visited patients in town, worked in office until 9 o'clock and romped Baby an hour.

Th. 16. Spent day in town till 4 P.M., then rode to Sylvester Hooper's and returned at dark.

Fri. 17. Worked in office till 4 P.M. then rode to George Riley's.

Sat. 18. Worked in office in forenoon, in afternoon rode to Mrs. Medley's. At sunset rode to Johnathan Barnes's returning at 10 P.M.

Sun. 19. A quiet day. Spent day in office and in home with Anne and Baby. Baby is beginning to walk himself in a way that almost convinces me he will be true to his name. He is a laughing, frolicking little fellow who seems to be more pleased better with his own way than any one's way. It is now nine P.M. and he is sleeping quietly in his crib while his mother is writing for him. He has resumed his old habit of sleeping with his feet crossed. A summer rain has at intervals the day is filled with muttering thunder.

Mon. 20. Worked in office till noon then rode to Albert Gooden's then on to John R. Ellis's. Back to Mary at three o'clock. While on way to see the people of the town. Then rode up and worked on a ride to his house. Went and returned at dark, making fifteen miles more without dinner.

Nov. 21.

Spent an hour in town then crossed river, rode up as far as Parley Newberry's, crossed to see his child, returning took my faithful horse and rode to Samuel Scott's. Drove on up opposite George Thompson's where after some delay got access to see his sick child. At his request I attended to the case which he had brought, but in the end of another day.

Returned the river with my horse and rode to Lakeburg where I crossed and recrossed the river again to see Freeman Scott. Went into store and put up medicine for some patients who had interrupted me at the Burg. Then took my mare and rode on home where I found a crowd of waiting. I had crossed the river eight times in a less number of hours. Worked in office till ten o'clock, read till nearly midnight and then went to bed.

Nov. 22.

Called up by meeting by Joseph Newberry's and by Wm. Morris at same time. Rode to Wm. Morris returning at 9 o'clock. Then rode to Joseph Newberry's and on to Parley Newberry, then to Wm. Morris, returning at 1 o'clock P.M. Then worked hard till sunset in office then rode to Roxbury crossed over to C. A. Buck's, recrossed and came home.

Thurs. 23.

Made two trips to Parley Newberry's and spent remainder of day in office. Went to bed at midnight.

Fri. 24.

Soon after lying down was called up to go to Jas. Carter's. Came home at eight A.M. calling at Medley's on the way. Spent remainder of day with patients in town.

Sat. 25.

Went to Mrs. Carter's in forenoon then spent a busy day in town and office.

Sun. 26.

Cold and windy. Rode to Jas. Taylor's, Wm. H. Young's, Wm. Young's, Johnathan Paine's.

AA.

Capt. James V. C.

Chaplain U. S. N. R.

As told to Carl Wiegman

A story of faith triumphant over fear
and death in the sea war well told by
Chaplain of Battleship X,

as a revolutionary with a keen
level head and a broad view. In
a of turmoil, the story of a young
ood spent amid war and political
is fruitful reading. A book full of
ails of personal living, full of the
time and gallantry.

1881. Ed John Fillkile, F. S. Scott's and home.

Mon. 27.

Busy all forenoon. In afternoon rode to Mr. Phillips, thence on to Mr. Smith's and the rough roads I have seen for years called to mind the time at Pennsboro on my way back from the Baltimore route towards the same point. Some of the rough roads had been passed. Spent evening playing basketball until 10 o'clock when turning off a horse his feet were so broken that he suffered great pain in the time of going over the horse road. It was ten o'clock when I arrived at home. From Philadelphia arriving me. We got through with our business at midnight and I lay down.

Tues. 28.

Spent forenoon and half an hour when I was called up to go to home. Scott. Took my patient up and following the railroad track around the narrow to Glassburg. Left Scott at daybreak, crossed, rode down the railroad track of course home. Spent remainder of day in town.

Wed. 29.

Spent the day with patients in town and office.

Mar.

Thurs. 1.

The same.

Fri. 2.

Called up at day and rode to F. S. Scott's. Returning spent the day with patients in town.

Sat. 3.

Spent forenoon in office in afternoon rode to Mr. Phillips and Mr. Phillips.

Sun. 4.

At home all day. Spent in office.

Mon. 5.

Snow on the ground. Rode to Marion Ellis's, thence to Jas. Mearns's. After dark took lantern and walked to Frank Gannell's and back, then spent most of

night at Mrs. Wiley's.

- Tu. 6. In the forenoon in office. In afternoon to Ed. Hume's house to see Mr. Irvine. Returning stopped at Harris in Pennsville and to see Mrs. Medley. Did not get home.
- Wed. 7. Spent entire day in town.
- Th. 8. In the forenoon to Marion Ellis's. In the afternoon in store.
- Fri. 9. All day in office.
- Sat. 10. Went to Sarah C. Hume's in the morning. In the afternoon to Mrs. Irvine's. Finding Mr. Irvine but ill stayed up with him all night nearly.
- Sun. 11. Cold rain. Returned to office at 11 A.M. Waited on the coming of patients, then rode to Marion Ellis's.
- Mon. 12. Went to Mrs. Medley's, then on to Lewis Able's, then to Mrs. Irvine's, thence to Aquilla Van Fossen's and to John Sanderson's and on home.
- Tu. 13. In the morning to Lewis Able's, thence to Wm. Ewing's and home.
- Wed. 14. In forenoon in office; in afternoon at Aquilla Van Fossen's.
- Th. 15. Bright & warm. Rode up to see Nathan Ridge to see Nancy Bay. Returning, spent the afternoon busily in store.
- Fri. 16. Went to Geo. Musgrave's & Mr. Hays's in the forenoon. In afternoon to Ed. Hume's & Mrs. Irvine's.

Sum.

Aug. 1.

Ms. A. 26.

17. 27

1021. 10.

20. 21.

A bright sunny day. Walked to Lt. Robinson's
Returning worked in office till nine o'clock
then rode to Andrew Hemery's

Sun. 1.

Worked in the forenoon in office. In afternoon
went to Andrew Henery's and back.
Returning worked in office till tea time.

Mon. 2.

Quiet day. Very busy in office. Late in
afternoon walked to Abe Hagler and back.

Tue. 3.

Called up before day to go to Andrew Henery's.
Returning had a long day in office.

Wed. 4.

Went to Joe. Henery's and back. Working in
forenoon, in afternoon went to work in office.

Th. 5.

Went to Maria Allen's and back. Working in
the forenoon. In afternoon busy in
my office.

Fri. 6.

Went to Correll Wallace's and back. Then
to Maria Allen's and back. Working in
remainder of day in office.

Sat. 7.

Rode to John Waterwood's in the morning
calling at J. M. McKnight's on way back. Remain-
der day very busy in office.

Sun. 8.

Busy in the office till gone to bed. Finished
Charles Henery's and ability to return home.

Mon. 9.

Quiet day in town. Took large store while
Charles Henery's willows and plant the garden.

Tue. 10.

Went to Andrew Henery's and back. Working in
the forenoon. Returning took train to
only after visiting F. Scott and Mrs. Hillkill
took Castles at Kent's boarding and came home.

Wed. 11.

To Andrew Henery's and Joe. Hollets in the
forenoon, in afternoon to Joe. Hollets and back.
Dinner's.

172

Sun. 1.

Worked in the forenoon in office. In afternoon
 went to Andrew Henry's and John McVeigh's.
 Returning worked in office till late in evening.

Mon. 2.

Quiet day, very busy in office. Late in
 afternoon walked to Mr. Hayes's back.

Tue. 3.

Quiet day, busy in office. In afternoon
 returned home early in evening.

Wed. 4.

Went to John McVeigh's and Andrew Henry's in
 forenoon, in afternoon worked in office.

Th. 5.

Went to Maria's, Lillie's and Andrew Henry's
 in the forenoon. In afternoon busy in town
 and office.

Fri. 6.

Went to Andrew Henry's and back, then rode
 to Maria's on Lillie's and then to Andrew Henry's
 remainder of day in town.

Sat. 7.

Rode to John McVeigh's in the morning
 calling at J. W. McVeigh's. Remain-
 der day very busy in office.

Sun. 8.

Busy in the office till 7 P. M., then took
 Charlie's horse and drove to Andrew Henry's.

Mon. 9.

Entire day in town. Took orange store while
 Charlie helped drive and drove to the garden.

Tue. 10.

Went to Andrew Henry's and Lydia's Woods in
 forenoon. Returning took train to Hooker
 early and after visiting to Scott and Mrs. Gillkies
 took car to Kent's in evening and came home.

Wed. 11.

To Andrew Henry's and Mrs. Hollets in the
 forenoon, in afternoon to Mrs. Hollets and
 Davis's.

Dec. 12. In the forenoon I went to the office. In afternoon
 rode to Andrew Henry's on horse back. Home
 at Russellville & home at dark.

Fri. 13.

The forenoon was spent in the office. In
 afternoon walked to Andrew Henry's. Returning
 stopped at field & helped dig ditch of willows
 & willows until sunset. Though my firing severely
 with rheumatism I enjoyed the work, &
 wished I could trade my professional career
 of this for the labor of this kind of labor.
 This only true the body which it seems appetite
 contentment & rest. For the last week I have
 suffered terribly, showing signs of night & day
 appearing depressed & to be often nearly as
 if life I have been down as far as the
 health may suffer not at a slight degree
 but in the nature of a professional nature
 or my deep abhorrence to being considered
 sick would call me up again. I have found
 a hard my chequered life & though not strong
 so to find I have been spent in certain
 days last. When I consider my life of
 failure, frustration, loss, rising affliction this
 record seems marvellous & fills me with
 pride. I am a living monument of God's mercy.
 After when I have felt that I could not tell
 other than I have been sustained in body &
 spirit as that I have been able to still endure
 hundred nights of tremendous labor & it is
 fortune to contemplate the condition when this
 record is broken - when I must spend a day in
 bed. The fact of this will alone soon order
 me out. Still I think I shall not have much
 of a record of hours spent in bed. Let me rather
 than proudly to be still passing my pride
 & strength to enter a career that may fall at
 my elbow. Let me rather go quietly at my
 another day. Then I shall have no record of hours

Roche...\$2.50
 2.75

les...\$3.00
 ...2.00; 1.00
 3.00
 3.00
 Drinker
 3.00
 Van
 3.75
 THE
 3.75
 3.50
 3.00
 5.00
 m-
 3.75
 2.00

of weakness, of helplessness, of utter uselessness;
of caring solicitude to others.

Sat. 14

A sunny day, but of no consequence. A fine
chance to have been filled with good work
till noon P. M. Then spent her pleasant hours
with the wife of baby.

Sun. 15

Went early to go to the bank. The wife of baby
Returned at noon about 12. I went to the bank to
see patients in town, waiting in the bank, in
office and at twelve o'clock rode back to Andrew
Henry's. It was raining. My brave patient was
sinking fast and I remained with her till the
end which came about 3 P. M. To the last her
self-sacrificing spirit and kind consideration of
others was supreme. I was deeply impressed
with the nobleness of her nature, her devotion
and maternal training. I never heard her speak an
unkind word since I knew her first.

Beon be the turf above thee
Friend of my better days.

None knew thee but to love thee

None would thee but to grieve thee.

Returned in the driving rain with a feeling
of heavy sadness. I could not work that night
for I was too much affected by the death of the
dear friend. I was of the happiness of my friends
and I was of the happiness of my friends. A
fine moon flew the like bright sky of sunset
was marvellous, the glory of a grandeur of storm.
After the battle of the great storm, the
time was happy and the wife of baby was
of my friends. I was of the happiness of my friends
while she prepared my accustomed cup of coffee.
May heaven grant her an evening of these.

- Mon. 16 In the morning rode to Lydia's house. In the afternoon I was in office.
- Tue. 17 Got off early to dinner. In the afternoon I was in office.
- Wed. 18 In the morning I was in office. In the afternoon I was in office.
- Th. 19 In the morning I was in office. In the afternoon I was in office.
- Fri. 20 Suffering terribly with rheumatism. Refused to go to work.
- Sat. 21 The same.
- Sun. 22 Got off in the morning to go to see Mrs. Newton Stillion. Rode thence to Wm. S. Boynton near Millgrove. Returned to see Patterson's and remained after dark then rode home. Rains & most of the day.
- Mon. 23 Spent the day in town. I was prevented by rheumatism.
- Tu. 24 Worked in my garden field in morning. In the afternoon I was in office. In the evening I was in office.
- Wed. 25 In the morning I was in office. In the afternoon I was in office.

176/888
Apr.

travels until 3⁰⁰ M. when I took the train for
Columbus. It was with a feeling of relief I
looked back as I whirled away from my labors
and contemplated the pleasure of prospective
recreation. I soon began to feel a vague but
terrible oppression in the region of my heart.
Sometimes it seemed as if it had stopped and
would not beat again. A tremendous feeling
as if my entire organization had been debilitated.
I leaned against my position, put up my
window for air, held my breath, or whatever I
did of the trainmen looked for me down.

It was not a pain - it was a feeling of want
of ability to live. I thought of my patient friends
and their kindness to me - of my little laughing
boy - how I may live and live before I should
if I should see these again. For myself I would
not care to live long with this miserable agony
and unrest. As the light was brightened on
the capital it. I went to the hotel by mistake
retired early to spend the night in tossing without sleep.
Several times I was aroused on the
electric light tried to read the paper, rubbed my ach-
ing limbs and tried to purchase a rest. I was up
with the grey dawn.

Th. 26.

I was up with the dull dawn but forced to
spend time agonizing hours waiting for a late
breakfast. It was one to be remembered
rather than relished. I then proceeded to the firm
of McCune, Lewis & Brown & Co. where I bought some
items and thence to Schumacher & Co. where I
bought some notions, thence to Peters, Dask & Co., thence
to the depot where I took the 11:20 train for Jamesville.
At 5 P.M. took the G. & O. for Yorkville & home.
Read all nearly midnight then took time of
bells. sleep than I had had for weeks.

Fri. 27.

In the forenoon to George Pile's house to

1888

Apr.

177

W. B. B. returning at 10:00 AM. in 2nd of town in afternoon.

Sat. 28. Day in office. Spent the day in office.

Sun. 29. The same.

Mon. 30. Quite warm. In the forenoon rode to Pomeroy to see John Harris. Returning was called immediately to Parley Newberry's. Worked. Returning, worked hard in office till 11:00 clock then ate my dinner and worked on till night.

May.
Tue. 1. Busy all day in office.

Wed. 2. In the forenoon walked to Parley Newberry's. In the afternoon rode to Isaac Starlin's.

Th. 3. Suffering severely with rheumatism but worked in office as best I could until 3:00 clock then to H. B. B. to see Mrs. Wier.

Fri. 4. Working in office till 4:00 clock then rode to see Starlin's.

Sat. 5. Went to John Harris & Parley Newberry's in the forenoon. On my return from Harris's went to see Mrs. J. A. Cook in Hope, Iowa. In the afternoon busy in town.

Sun. 6. In the morning walked to Parley Newberry's. Returning worked in office till 4:00 clock, then walked to Parley Newberry's. Returning rode to David W. Sherris. Returned at midnight.

Mon. 7. In the morning walked to Parley Newberry's. Worked in office till 5:00 clock then rode to Mrs. K. B. B. Harris's. Returning crossed to Pomeroy, Iowa and took my horse and rode home by way of ferry.

In morning walked to Parley Hunt's. Then back home
and rode to see Wm. C. Brown then to Perryville to see John Harris, thence home. Later walked to
Parley Hunt's, then worked in office till ten o'clock.
Then riding out in evening with up to ride to the
Rebent's near Shacksville.

Got home at daylight. Had a short broken nap, worked in the office till 3 o'clock, then rode to George Geddes's house. Mrs. Lightner, there, showed me a half-bred cat that had been taken in with her. It was a beautiful specimen of a mongrel. We had some very good food.

Sparto seemed delighted with the privilege of scampering over the roof of the next fair building across.

He is a wonder in ear and speed - as his former owner expressed it, "outwalks any man's dog."

Th. 16. Centire day spent in office.

Fri. 11. The same. Crofting Pondy.

Sat. 12. Suffering severely. Refused three calls to ride.

Sun. 18. Stay in office till one o'clock, then rode to H. L. Reynolds, then up the Wharf to the yard of H. L. Reynolds, thence to George Barnes's, thence to John Stillbills at Hooksburg's home at Clark.

Mon. 12. In the forenoon rode to Mrs. Lightner's. In afternoon took charge of store while Charlie went to visit his grandfather.

Nov. 15. Cleaning store. Every thing in confusion. In afternoon called to Mrs. Salt killed a mouse. Although I was ingloriously drunk. Returning worked till night at cleaning office & writing on the patients that came. Strange to say my rheumatism has troubled me less today than it has for many days for a month. If it works thus I would rather

- May
Wed. 16. Term runs every day. Still clearing store. In the afternoon the rheumatic demon¹ returned with company of pains. I struggled on till night.
- Th. 17. 16 day of penitence. 17th day in town of May.
- Fri. 18. Took morning train to McConnelville and returned at noon. Rainy day, hard work all forenoon. Spent afternoon in town.
- Sat. 19. In the morning rode to see John H. at Homeville. Learning that John H. was afflicted for a slight frost on his left with a pistol. As I could not find a messenger it was dispatched to Dr. Holcomb of Homeville. Dr. Holcomb came into the drug store where I was but carefully concealed his name from me. I returned at noon and learned of our arrival that Frank H. Demuth had broken his leg. Dr. Holcomb came for me to set it. I returned just in time to see Dr. Holcomb coming, like a boy to get in ahead of me. When Charlie expressed his doubts I answered "It is right, Charlie; nothing happens to a man who has God on his side". The two boys then Mr. Demuth came in to ask me to go and set it. I went and found him suffering intensely. The spirits had pressed far into tissues^{10, 2} The skin was extremely white. I removed the band of plaster supporting a plaster cast, which gave him great comfort. The crowd who had been so officious in working the case up against me were now sorely discomfited. They scattered like sheep of a flock. At six o'clock I was called to go and see John H. who had broken a rib by a fall. Returned at 10 P.M.
- Sun. 20. Spent the day in office.

Mon. 21.

The same. Very busy.

Tues. 22.

Suffering severely with rheumatism. Spent most of day in office & afternoon rode to see Mr. Wallace's.

Wed. 23.

Busy. Spent entire day in office.

Thurs. 24.

Went to Pennsville to see John Harris. Stopping at Mary Thompson's. Spent remainder of day in office.

Fri. 25.

Spent entire day in office. Very busy.

Sat. 26.

Same.

Sun. 27.

Went to John Harris in the forenoon. Remainder of day in office.

Mon. 28.

Entire day in office.

Tue. 29.

Called up at day² & drove to Secon Mr. Allen. Returned at ten o'clock, then drove to Mary Thompson's. Returning worked till four P.M. then drove to Rolt Barnes's above Hottel's barn, thence to John Taylor's, thence to John Killkill's and home at 10 P.M.

Wed. 30.

Spent a busy day in office & late in P.M. rode to see Mrs. Van Pelt.

Thurs. 31.

In the morning drove to Pennsville to see John Harris. Harris has been obstructed of about half by the heavy rain. It was a very busy day & I received a number of patients kept me very busy. At five o'clock just when I was thinking of sitting down to rest I spent the evening with Annie. I was called out in a heavy rain & rode to see Mrs. Todd Stillions at Junction. But the night was so dark & raining so much I reached home at daylight.

1881

June

Fri. 1.

181

Very much exhausted by the trouble and excitement of last night. Spent the day at home, in my office. Near sunset went to home and got "Baby" referring him to town that I might secure him and then light his mother's bag. He soon became interested in the balloon which flew from tree to tree in front of store. While thus pleasantly engaged I saw approaching one of the scoundrels & conspirators who persecuted me last year. One of his friends had two days ago come to me with threat to rob me of my post perquisite of perjury unless I went of accede to his terms, except whatever they saw fit to do, without even the privilege of opening my mouth. Deeply incensed at this outrageous insult, already indignant at the villainous persecution of the post I resented this insult by flinging my defiance in his face. As he screamed I ran under me I turned my back on him still talking to him and pointing to the birds. He accosted me! I turned and ordered him to go away. He repeated his threats & defied me. A crowd soon gathered & someone then the town Marshall. This he seemed to think rendered him secure from punishment & he grew bolder with abuse, threats, and lying. Charlie having arrived I passed baby to him and going nearer to the scoundrel ordered him again to leave. He repeated his taunting threat when I quickly flung my left in his mouth laying his lip wide open and knocking him against a tree by which he recovered. He made no effort to mount but called upon the crowd to witness that I had struck him & on the Marshall to arrest me. I only remarked to the Marshall to bring him & follow me to the Mayor's office. Here I proposed paying my fine insisting that he should also be treated in a like manner. To this he objected saying if I would only sew up his wounded lip he would be perfectly satisfied. This being agreed upon I proceeded to sew up the ugly wounds.

1888
182 June,

Sat. 2.

Spent entire day at work, in office except in afternoon went to visit Elmer Able.

Sun. 3.

Entire day in office.

Mon. 4.

The Same.

Tue. 5.

Cool and rainy. The same.

Wed. 6.

All day in office.

Thurs. 7.

Went to Perryville to see John Harris and to Marcy Thompson's in forenoon. In afternoon in office.

Fri. 8.

Spent forenoon in town, in afternoon went to John A. Davis's and worked in office.

Sat. 9.

Went to Marcy Thompson's in forenoon. Worked in office in P.M.

Sun. 10.

Entire day in office.

Mon. 11.

Called off at 5 A.M. to go to John Bishop's. (Mr. Bishop had given it in regard to his mother yesterday P.M. I had not returned it to her and took Sparks and rode to Mrs. Bishop's and walked from there to John Bishop's, thence to John Fiskell's and back to Bishop's where I remained till 2 P.M. and got my dinner. As I had not eaten since yesterday noon I felt considerable exhausted, from so much rest and walking. Returned at 3 P.M. Took Bird and drove to Marcy Thompson's and Mrs. Jamison's.

Tue. 12.

Drove to Hugh Jones's and met St. Davis. Went from there with St. Davis to Ben Peay's. Returning stopped at Lydia Wood's. Home at sunset. It was a hard trip, but my gallant grey carried me nicely over the rough road in good time.

1888.

June

183

Wed. 13.

In the morning drove to Mrs. Jameson's. Returning drove to W. B. Henry's. It is very hot & dry.

Th. 14.

A busy office day. Put off my calls ^{because} of the hot driving, preferring to work in office.

Fri. 15.

Very hot. Went to Nancy Saltkells in the forenoon and worked in office remainder of day.

Sat. 16.

Mr. John Harris came to see me this morning. Three weeks ago he was not expected to live two days. He seemed in good spirits and was much improved in health. This is another scorching day with a white sky. In afternoon drove to see Mrs. Van Pelt.

Sun. 17.

A hot day. Did not go out of town. Spent part of afternoon in taking care of my little boy and teaching him to walk. He seems bright and aggressive today and methinks his face looks more like that of the boy picture of my self hanging on the wall than I have yet seen it. In evening after we had got Baby to sleep Annie and I posted up my journal working till after the town had gone to sleep, when we drank a glass of soda water together enjoying the quiet moonlit evening together. Got a short time and then retired.

Mon. 18.

In the morning to the Bain's. Returning went to George W. Wallace's house and back this bright sunny day. Went to see Mr. Campbell. Returning to the office I saw some signs against me. In the afternoon worked in office and went to Mrs. Saltkells.

Tue. 19.

Called up at 2 A. M. and went to the office. Ed-alehtut's return. I remained until 4 o'clock in the evening. Returning went to Mrs. Saltkells.

Wed. 20

Went to Alvarius Edalblutis. Returned at 10
o'clock. Had dinner at 11:45 A.M. took train to
Broken Station. Walked thence to James B. Johnson's Pre-
turning to Broken's Sat in the shade while
Coughed out my hair. Then took train
at 2:45 P.M. and reached home at 4:15 P.M.

Th. 21.

A large box in office.

7. 2.

By doing so I am placing myself at the disposal of
the person who has placed me in the position of being
called to assume the responsibility of a hopeless
case. This is a sufficient commentary on the sincerity
of those who have steadily & judiciously ^{been} calling it my
professional skill. Whatever I may be able to do for
him I must do earnestly.

Sa 7.23.

A very busy day in office. Very hot.

Sept. 27

Working till four o'clock, then drove to
H. & T. & called John Taylor of the Filleting
Society, Mr. Hens & home - 1 o'clock.

Nov. 25.

On the morning of Feb. 12. Reminded of
day in town & office

Fr. 26.

In the morning drove to E. C. Chadwick's, thence to Mrs. La Jette's home at noon. Remainder of day worked in office.

1872.

Working in office till 4 o'clock. Then
to Levi's. Albrechts returning at 2 P.M. Worked
in office till night.

1721.

Went the morning drive to Mrs. Bishop's. Working in office till night.

7181.27.

[illegible]

- Sat. 30. Worked in office till 2 P.M. then went to John Taylor & John Fiddells.
- July.
- Sat. 31. Worked in office till ten o'clock then drove to Robert Greaves to get a fractured leg. Returning worked in office till 5 o'clock then home to John Greaves.
- Mon. 2. In the forenoon worked in office in the afternoon went to Robert Greaves.
- Tu. 3. In office all day. Light.
- Wed. 4. Started early & drove to Robert Greaves then on to Chesterhill to see Mrs. Keen and home at noon. Spent afternoon in office.
- Th. 5. All day in office.
- Fri. 6. The same.
- Sat. 7. Drove to Leesport & saw Taylor's & Samuel McKibbin, & John F. Fiddells and James McKibbin in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked till 5 o'clock then drove to Robert Greaves. Home at dark.
- Sun. 8. Entire day in office.
- Mon. 9. Drove, called in the morning to Sam McKibbin, then to Leesport. Stopped at John Taylor's. Remained till 10 P.M. Rain came down, in afternoon in torrents. Rode home at 11 P.M. crossing river with great difficulty on account of drift.
- Tu. 10. Worked all day in office.
- Wed. 11. Went to Mrs. Van Rots in the forenoon. In afternoon worked in office. At night Annie wrote up my journal preparatory to

186⁸ July

making her visit to Marietta tomorrow.

Th. 12. Called off at two o'clock to Albert & Alice. Remained at noon. Spent afternoon in store. Anne & Baby did not get away.

Fri. 13. In town all day.

Sat. 14. Busy all day in office. In the evening helped Anne & Baby off by boat. Henry will later be retired.

Sun. 15. Got up early and the remainder of the forenoon got my breakfast working in office till dinner, got my dinner, & spent remainder of day in town & office. I am getting along nicely & hope Anne & Baby are enjoying themselves very much.

Mon. 16. Thirty minutes after rising last night was called up & drove to Jack Davis. They left here at one o'clock P.M. Then came back stopping at J. C. Davis's & reaching home to find a crowd awaiting me. Went to P. M. Henry's at once, on foot & set a dislocated radius. Returned & waited upon an impatient crowd & then walked to Mrs. Birdsell's & found Alice suffering with a dislocated shoulder. Went back for Charlie to bring an anesthetic after which reduced the dislocation & I came home. At sunset I prepared my dinner, ate it, washed up my dishes & wrote the records of my patients in town, working in office till ten o'clock & retired.

Tu. 17. I am feeling better than for some time. Drove to J. W. McVigles in the forenoon. Returning worked in office till two o'clock & then took S. Santa & started 14 miles to Exena way.

at for
-torn

SHEPHERD
ations on
Joseph II
ne fir
pop
a vi

Laugherty's. It rained in torrents when I had
got little more than half way. Sheltered for
a little while at James Tappan's. The lime stone
and chert upon the sulky tracks till they looked
like immense logs and made it very difficult
for Sparta to pull me up the very steep hills of
Federal Crest. On my return the moon crept
up and pointed the muddy way. I got home in
the small hours.

Wed. 18.

I rose up early and making my fire prepared
my coffee, boiled my vegetables and ate my
fungal breakfast with a relish. The gray sky
sent down a sullen rain which lasted nearly
all day. At late bedtime I retired to be called
up at once to go to John Hook's. Returning I retired
again but within one minute was called out
to go to Enfield Putnam's. Tom McHugh drove
me down and back.

Th. 19.

Off in the morning to Robert Green's. Returning
supplying coal to John Botel's and worked in office
all night.

Fri. 20.

In office till noon in afternoon to Benj. Pier-
point's. Returning worked in office till
nine o'clock.

Sat. 21.

In the morning to Concord to see up Fred
Scott's job. Then worked busily at office till night.
Annie and Baby came home this evening.
He remembers me and at night attempted to
crawl out of his wagon to get to me. He seems
glad to be at home, and nuzzles down very close
to me when any one approaches, fearing they
will take him away. I have been so busy the
week has gone quickly. I have lived simply
but I think my stomach has improved
under my simple diet. Annie seemed glad to

1880
186 July

making her visit to Marietta tomorrow.

Th. 12. Called at Dr. Tice's & back to Albert Allen. Returned at noon. Spent afternoon in store. Annie & Baby did not get away.

Fri. 13. In town all day.

Sat. 14. Busy all day in office. In the evening helped Annie & Baby off by boat. Read till late and retired. 100

Sun. 15. Got up early went the rounds of the town got my breakfast in shop in office till dinner, got my dinner, & spent remainder of day in town & office. I am getting along nicely & hope Annie & Baby are enjoying themselves very much.

Mon. 16. Thirty minutes after rising last night was called up & drove to Jack Davis. Then left him till one o'clock P.M. Then came back stopping at J. C. Davis's & reaching home to find a young man writing me. Went to Percy Kennedy's at once, on foot and set a dislocated radius. Returned & waited upon an impatient crowd of them walked to Am. Wendell's & found Albe suffering with a dislocated shoulder. Sent back for Charlie to bring an assistant after which reduced the dislocation & I came home. At sunset I prepared my dinner, ate it, washed up my dishes went the rounds of my patients in town, worked in office till ten o'clock and retired.

Tu. 17. I am feeling better than for some time. Drove to J. W. McVicker's in the forenoon. Returning worked in office till two o'clock & then took Spence & started 14 miles to Greenaway.

NA. Mado de la
n Brown

N. Sumner I
b Hope
ett Cerf
Catherine I
TON IRVING
GUIDE TO
Velles
et L

Laugherty's. It rained in torrents when I had
got little more than half way. Shelters for
a little while at James Tipton's. The lime-stone
and, being upon the rocky track, till they looked
like immense logs and made it so difficult
for Spauld to pull me up the very steep hills of
Federal Crest. On my return the snow crept
up & forced the muddy way. I got home in
the small hours.

24th. 18.

I got up early & making my fire, I prepared
my coffee, while my roasting slave & I ate my
frozen breakfast which is stillish. The gray sky
sent down a sullen rain which lasted nearly
all day. At late bedtime I retired to be called
up at once to go to John Hook's. Returning I retired
again. & within one minute I was called out
to go to Enfield Perkins. Tom McHugh drove
me down my track.

25th. 19.

Off in the morning to Robert Lewis. Returning
stopped over to John Bohl's & worked in office
till night.

Fri. 20.

In office till noon in afternoon to Brig. Pim-
points. Returning worked in office till
nine o'clock.

Sat. 21.

In the morning to Annan's to sew up Fred
Scott's foot. Then worked busily at office till night.
Annie & Baby came home this evening.
He remembered me & at night attempted to
crawl out of his wagon to get to me. He seems
glad to be at home, and settles down very close
to me when any one approaches, fearing they
will take him away. I have been so busy the
week has gone quickly. I have lived simply
but I think my stomach has improved
under my simple diet. Annie seemed glad to

July. get home by 5 p.m. and have a pleasant evening.

Sun. 22. A busy office day.

Mon. 23. The same.

Tu. 24. Worked in office till noon then rode to Sam McKittrick's buggy, to his house, walked or ran from there to John Taylor's and back to Chas. Mr. McKittrick's house. To Hockaday just in time to take the boat home.

Wed. 25. Left at 2 P.M. to see Schickler & Turner at breakfast. Then went to Alth. & Alth's and Benj. Phipps on to see Joe now. In afternoon worked in office.

Th. 26. A busy day in office. In evening walked to Birdsells.

Fri. 27. Busy office day.

Sat. 28. The same.

Sun. 29. Walked to Birdsells, in morning, worked in office till noon. In the afternoon went to George Barnes's, John Taylor's, John Kittles, and Samuel T. Kettles.

Mon. 30. In the morning rode to see Mrs. Van Pelt and on to Robert Green and back at noon. Spent afternoon in office.

Tu. 31. Drove to Alice Wetherels, in fore-noon, in afternoon to the Birdsells. Remainder of day busy in office. In afternoon Baby was cross and fretful & growl hoarse as night drew near. At bedtime he was fussy & would not sleep unless carrying in the arms. Taking him

Aug.
Wed. 1.

Aug. in the morning I carried him most of night.
His breathing was heavy & laborious.

Wed. 1. This morning Baby seems easier. Worked hard in office all forenoon except I walked to Birdell's & back. Late in day Baby grew worse. His heavy breathing & hoarse cry became very alarming. Went to office for medicine just before dark & while preparing it behind the counter I could plainly hear his hoarse & hurried breathing. In house he turned from side to side & struggled for relief. At eight o'clock he was sinking rapidly & his medicine seemed to give no relief. At nine we gathered about him feeling that his end was very near. A pulse crest over his face, his baby little hands crossed away, the bright eye turned up with assumed ~~fixed~~ gaze. The voice was hushed. The little breast heaved like a storm-tossed ocean, quickly directing him we wrapped him in a cold wet sheet. For a time he struggled & moved dously for breath. Gradually his breathing grew less difficult & he slept. Later the breathing became more laborious & the wet sheet was removed when he again grew easier. But this frail hope might be forfeited I hung over him till morning.

Th. 2. In the early morning he seemed better & I called for "Mamma's Dock" I was called to the store to prepare some medicine & when returning he was growing rapidly worse. The when time was passing over his face & his respiration increased to 63 per minute. He was sinking very fast. We quickly wrapped him in a warm wet sheet & after a few minutes in a sheet wrung from ice water. This powerful reaction relieved him for a

Aug. short time, when he sunk away again. The treatment was repeated. Again the when he left our his face by his weakness had now become so alarming that it was not believed he could rally again. I determined to make another effort to revive him. Ordering a tub of very warm water I put him in it. After a short time returned him to the icy sheet. He now breathed easier but seemed to be sinking slowly away. He would not swallow but I kept pouring a few drops of brandy at a time down his throat. He rallied slowly - very very slowly, and in the afternoon was able to get again to take his milk. The experience of last night makes me dread the coming of this. How anxiously we watched his clutch as the night drew on. His gallant struggles had worn out his power. He weathered the night bravely, taking his milk better & proving stronger.

Fri. 3. Went to Mr. Rindell's. I spent remainder of day visiting on patients at office & helping take care of Babu.

Sat. 4. Busy in office till almost night. Then called to Ben Lane's. Went for a heavy rain and got thoroughly drenched. Wore my wet clothes all night.

Sun. 5. Kept at Ben Lane's until four o'clock when I returned home.

Mon. 6. Worked in office until noon. In afternoon went to see Mr. Hibbons. Returned at sunset.

Tu. 7. In the forenoon to Alice Rindell's. In the

- Aug. afternoon to Robert Grimes.
- Wed. 8. To Birdsells in the morning then worked long till noon. In afternoon to see Mrs. Taggart. ~~at night went to Ed. Henry's~~
- Th. 9. To see Joe Birdsells in the morning, then long in office till nine o'clock P.M. then went to Ed. Henry's.
- Fri. 10. The entire day spent in town and office.
- Sat. 11. In the morning went to Lydig Wood's and on to Albert Able's. Returning stopped at Ed. Henry's. Got home at one o'clock. Worked in office till night.
- Sun. 12. Called up at 2 A.M. to go to Fremont Brannum. Returned at 7 A.M. Worked all day in office.
- Mon. 13. Went to Ed. Henry's and Joe A. Davis's in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Alice Wetherill's.
- Tu. 14. To Mrs. Young's, John Filleil's and John Taylor's in the forenoon. In the afternoon in office.
- Wed. 15. To Mrs. Young's, to George Blom's in the forenoon. In afternoon to see Mrs. Taggart. In the evening to Sam Travis's.
- Th. 16. To Mrs. Young's in the forenoon - afternoon in office.
- Fri. 17. All day in office.
- Sat. 18. To Frank Caves in the morning and to see Mrs. Taggart. In afternoon to Mark Williams's.

Jan. 19. To Frank Cairns ^{and} back before breakfast. Then drove to Mark Williams's and returned at noon. Then left the bus ^{and} waiting ^{for} ^{me} ^{at} 5 John Thibault, Wm. George, and John Taylor. Drove hard to get back in time to attend Dr. Abbott's funeral. Got back too late. An impatient crowd was awaiting me. They kept me busy until five o'clock before I could get my dinner.

Mon. 20. To Frank Cairns in the morning, then to John Thibault and Wm. George in the forenoon. In the afternoon went to Mark Williams's, then to Bang. Pierpont, then to John Travis's and home at dark. At seven o'clock ^{P.M.} it began to rain.

Tue. 21. It has been raining hard since eleven last night ^{and} at 4 P.M. the air is still filled with falling rain. Rode in the heavy rain to Frank Cairns in the morning ^{and} returning spent remainder of day with Annie ^{and} Baby. The heavy rain kept up all day keeping people away from the office all or if one thing to put up my gear bag. I played with Baby on the floor ^{and} on the couch ^{and} stairs ^{and} in his ^{and} oblique while Annie did my writing. We are through now ^{and} Baby is insisting on a "bump, bump" which means take me ^{and} take back ^{and} carry me to other scenes.

Wed. 22. In the morning walked to Frank Cairns. Busy in office in forenoon. In afternoon drove to Mark Williams's, then to Alice Richards's and home at dark.

Thu. 23. Working in office until noon. Then walked to Frank Cairns.

Fri. 24. Walked to Cairns before breakfast, leaving my back

- Aug. with me the dead screech-owl which I killed last night with a stone that Ruby might have a real "boord." Spent remainder of day in office!
- Sat. 25. Walked to Cairns before breakfast and spent remainder of day in office.
- Sun. 26. A lazy hum-drum day. Spent the forenoon in utter inactivity with aching limbs and sleepy brain. In the afternoon went to Frank Cairns. Then Annie, Ruby and I went to the beach. As dark called to Miller's and back. Returning at ten o'clock. Retiring at midnight.
- Mon. 27. Walked to Frank Cairns before breakfast. Returning spent a day in store and house by turns suffering severely.
- Tu. 28. Walked to Frank Cairns before breakfast, worked all day in office, in the evening walked again to Frank Cairns.
- Wed. 29. Walked to Frank Cairns before breakfast. After breakfast worked in office till noon, then drove to Ed. Henry's, returning drove to McHugh's and to Frank Cairns.
- Th. 30. In forenoon went to Mrs. Miller's beyond Pennsville to Mark Williams, returning stopped at Ed. Henry's and at Mrs. Medley's. Returned at one o'clock. Then worked in office till five o'clock then walked to Frank Cairns and back. Then drove to Medley's and returned at ten P.M.
- Fri. 31. Called up at one o'clock and went to Jas. Beswick's where I remained until day. Returning caught a rap then rose and walked to Frank Cairns. Then drove to Mrs. Miller's and Ed. Henry's. Returning worked in office till five o'clock then walked to Birdsell's.

1888.
194 Sept.

Sat. 1.

In the forenoon drove to Samuel Scott's of Frank
Cain's. Worked in office in afternoon. In evening
walked to Frank Cain's.

Sun. 2.

In the morning before breakfast walked to Frank
Cain's. In forenoon drove to Mrs. Madley's, C. J. Henry's and
John W. Davis's. Spent the afternoon with Baby and
Annie in store.

Mon. 3.

A grey sky with falling rain. Too muddy
to drive. Put Spence's mule paddle and rode to
Alice Whitcomb's, thence via Ramsville to Mrs.
Miller and from there to Mrs. Whitcomb's, then
back via Ramsville to C. J. Henry's and Mrs. Madley's
and got home at 2 o'clock. Worked in the office
while then walked to see Mrs. Taylor.

Tue. 4.

Worked in office till two o'clock, spent two
hours at Alice Whitcomb's in town walked
to the Rindells and back and at dark drove to
S. S. Robinson's Home at ten P.M.

Wed. 5.

Worked in office till 4 o'clock then walked
to Frank Cain's and back at five. Then went
to Henry Young's and thence to Talcom's
where I left my horse and walked to Smiley
Iskin's and back then took my horse and
drove home. I was hungry and tired but
slept but little during the night.

Th. 6.

Fri. 7.

To Mrs. Miller's Mrs. Madley's in forenoon, in afternoon in office.
A steel grey sky and the air filled with
falling rain. Called out of bed to ride
Tina to go to Eagle Philip's. From there
went to see Elijah Philip's. Got home at dusk.
It has rained steadily and hard all day, every
common noun is soaked with water and
one of the proper nouns. An arriving cousin
told me that some persons had created a
sensation by putting Krumpholtz's little campaign

Sept. " Day Cabin out of a night out of adorning it with a number of pictures for his benefit. As none of some person attributes it to "The Doctor." If the Dr. did Charlie much have helped him. I got my supper and sat by the bright fire with Annie and Baby. Listening to his prattle forgot the raging storm which so closely wrapped me all day long.

Sat. 8 Worked in office till two o'clock. The clouds breaking away Annie and Charlie drove to Wm. Ivin's and I rode to George Barnes's Home at five P. M., a great writing kept me working hard till dark. Then preparing and ate my supper worked and read till ten P. M. and retired.

Sun. 9. Refused four calls to ride and tended to my office practice during the day. At about Annie and Baby returned and when his grandfather came in into the office where I was at work he began playing for a "tune-tune" and showed his skill and eagerness by climbing onto my shoulder and plying me with kisses.

Mon. 10 Spent entire day ^{in going to the law} ~~in going to the law~~ ^{Trains all over loaded. Put up at No. 70 Warren St.} ~~at No. 70 Warren St.~~

Tu. 11. Parade of G. A. R. 1st massed in a crowd. Started back at sunset. At home till midnight.

Wed. 12. Came to Falmouth at 2 A. M. 11 bedded. Set up till morning. Home by 10:40 at 10 P. M. Busy till night in office. Charlie, May and Annie on my arm at.

Th. 13. Went in the morning to see Tom Birrell. Returning spent much of day in school.

Fri. 14. Drove to Chesterfield in the morning to see Sam Woodell. Stopped at Hammonds and Lytle. It was very dark. Got home at two o'clock.

196/888

Sep. 1.

Worked in office for two hours, then
to McHugh's to visit Dr. Sargent on consultation
in the case of his mother.

Sat. 15.

(A busy office day.)

Sun. 16.

Worked hard till one o'clock then rode to see
Tim Evans & back to work in office till
6 P.M. Spent the evening with Annie & my
Baby. This has been a pleasant evening
and little 'Baby' contributed more than
his share to the entertainment. He was very
cheerful & quite everything & enjoyed his showing
of his brilliant intelligence & the amount of his
exultation.

Mon. 17.

Rode to Mrs. Miller's & met W. H. Davis in the
forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office
till eight then rode to Hec. Culbertson's.

Tue. 18.

Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to
George Farmer's and called at Robert Harrison's on my
return. Charlie Harris left for College today. Charlie
Magro spent day and night with us. We had a
long and pleasant talk over our past adventures
in the west. My heart is troubling me more than
I can tell.

Wed. 19.

A beautiful day. Spent the morning with Charlie
Magro. At ten o'clock I left him at depot, going
by train to Brockton to see Tim Evans. His brother
Arvid brought me back at noon. Worked in office
till 8:30 P.M. Henry & I disgusted with work
came in to spend the remainder of the evening
with Annie & was called out at once to go to Sam
Scott's. Returned at midnight. Worn out I fell
into a heavy sleep from which I was aroused
by the insolent Dr. McHugh. I was medicine
retired to be again called up by Elmer Henry &

Sept. retired again though the birds had already begun their matings.

Th. 20. Drove Sparta to J. H. McVigle. Returning stopped at Chas. Hays's. It rained very hard and I got wet, and took a deep cold. Returning went to Samuel Scott's and returned at 7 P.M.

Fri. 21. Working in office till 11 o'clock then rode to Mrs. Barnhart's and set broken arm. Returning worked in office till night.

Sat. 22. Entire day spent with patients in office. True a very busy day.

Sun. 23. Called out at 4 O. M. to go to "Laf" Starling's. Returned at 9 A.M. Worked in office till 5 P.M. then Annie and I took Bob, and went to the beach. He spent an hour pleasantly gathering pebbles and watching the swelling waves as they plashed upon the shore. Gatewood soon became enamored of the breakers and laughed with wild delight. Annie and Annie took him in a row boat a little way over the waves. This was his first stiff kick.

Mon. 24 Drove to Mrs. Miller in the morning, then to Mart Williams's home at noon. Afternoon worked in office.

Tu. 25. Called out before day to go to see Mrs. Burns at John Black's. Returned at 10 o'clock and worked in office till 8 o'clock then went to Mrs. Medley's.

We. 26. After breakfast took Cassie to Roxbury and walked thence to Willard & Chadwick's. Walking back to Roxbury, took train to get home at ten o'clock. In afternoon drove



- Sept. 7. to Remondville on my way to see Charles Dravin in consultation with Dr. Holcomb. Went with the opinion that he would be about time to throw case onto me. I drove over 18 miles & reached Dr. Dravin's church & waited till five o'clock - the hour which at the latest he was to meet me at Dravin's. There I turned and drove home. Changed horses & rode to C. C. Cheddler's. Home at six P.M.
- Th. 27. Entire day in office. Late in afternoon Mr. Dravin came & instructed me to go out again to meet Dr. Holcomb. He brought an urgent letter from Florence entreating me to come. At last I consented to go in the morning. At eight o'clock in the morning the call was repeated. Did not go.
- Fri. 28. Off early to Mr. Dravin's. Dr. Holcomb was tardy. He came within ten minutes of the time at which I assured him I would start back if he did not come. He seemed to have no definite ideas of the nature of the disease had a medicine for every symptom which he was administering with a kind of shotgun success. He finally adopted my views of causation & treatment. A previous experience teaches me to suspect he will not follow it in good faith when I am gone. He begged me to take the case. He would hold him up, kept the eye on his hands, & strengthened the case with which he has always labored me subsequent to our consultations. Returning I stopped at John Widgren's & got home at noon. Remainder of day was spent in office.
- Sat. 29. Worked all day in office.
- Sun. 30. A heavy frost. Worked in office till noon. Then drove to John Widgren's & back. Late in the

Sept. morning I dictated while Annie posted my journal.

Oct 7.

Mon. 1. Drove to Mrs. Miller's in the morning. Returning worked in office till 10 a'clock then drove to Chesterhill to see Mrs. Bruce & family. Drove thence to Mrs. Miller's where I arrived at midnight - just in time to escape a hard storm. Found I had lost my pocket-instrument-case and my way from Chesterhill and had now to wait until a messenger could go to my office and return with the case. Spent the night working with patients.

Tu. 2. Drove to Mark Williams, and Albert Ellis and Mrs. Miller's home. In afternoon worked about the office.

Wed. 3. Went to John Ridgman's, Mark Williams and Mr. Miller's.

Th. 4. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon started to Mr. Miller's and met George who says his father was better. I then drove to Chas. Bachelor's.

Fri. 5. Drove to War Hook's and W. J. Bodin's in the forenoon. As I came back I overtook Dr. Mc Coy who was out to outwalk Spang. He failed to do much as horse had done. In the afternoon drove to Mark Williams's, Mrs. Miller's and Mrs. Brown's home at 8 P. M.

Sat. 6. Raining hard. Three obstetric cases on hand at once - Mrs. Bell, Mrs. Black and Mrs. Purnianer. Went to see Mrs. Black at Bud Russell's. Came back as quickly as I could to see Mrs. Bell stopping at Marion Allen's on

200 Oct.

the way. Spent remainder of day in store and with Mrs. Bell on the track.

Sun. 7. Entire day in store and at Mr. Bell's going frequently back and forth to care the patients who thronged the office. When it was nearly night I rode with George Miller to see his father.

Mon. 8. Took train to Mc Connelsville as witness on the case of Alf. Hark against the I. & O. P. R. From Mc Connelsville took the miserable cheap riding old hack and after lunch here arrived at Pennsville. Had no success in getting the rough shillies. From Pennsville went to Mr. Miller in Luck-botard. John Drake brought me home at 10:30 P. M.

Tue. 9. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon went to Mrs. Owens and Mrs. Miller's.

Wed. 10. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon went to Frank Cairns.

Th. 11. Went to Frank Cairns in the morning, then drove to Mrs. Miller's and back again at noon, stopping at Mrs. Thompson's and John Petyanis. Afternoon was spent in office. Very rainy. This was Baby's birthday. Sue took him to his grandmother's for the day. I went to train.

Fri. 12. Went to Frank Cairns in the morning. Returning rode to Mrs. Miller's and then on to Mrs. Stanley's and home at four o'clock, stopping at Mrs. Medley's on way back.

Sat. 13. To Mrs. Miller's in the morning. Very rainy and muddy.

Sat. 14.

Went to Frank Cairns in the morning, then worked in office till three o'clock, visited Mrs. Cairns again and then rode to Wm. Miller's. Home at the P.M.

Mon. 15.

Went to Frank Cairns in the morning. Raining steadily. In the evening went to Wm. Miller's. Here the women who had been very insulting for several days made a personal attack on me and received in return a deluge of indignant resentment. I was grieved & tired away. Surely they will never seek another altercation with me. I gathered up my instruments, withdrew from the case and came home.

Tue. 16.

Went to Frank Cairns in the morning. In the afternoon to Jos. Brown's and evening ride to John Providence's. In my way to Providence met George Miller who importuned me to go to his father. I went. It rained furiously. Came home drenched to the skin. The Millers were very friendly in their demeanor tonight.

Wed. 17.

Went to Frank Cairns in the morning. Worked in office till two o'clock, then rode to Miller's and returned at 8 P.M.

Th. 18.

Went to Cairns in the morning. Worked in office till three P.M. Then started in the rain to Wm. Miller's. Met messengers just this side of Providence sent to excuse me until the morning. I returned at once. The cold rain filled the fair and found its devious ways to my body. Spent the evening romping with Babe and parting my books. At ten o'clock he is tossing prettily on my lap while Annie is posting my journal. The rain is pattering as usual against the windows.

202 Oct.
1888

Fri. 19.

Walked to Frank Cairns in the morning. Then worked in office till one o'clock. Then wrote to Mrs. Miller. Found the patient relieved. The family seemed willing that I should get away promptly and told me they would send me word when they desired me to come again. The letter came & I started at once. Before going a quarter of mile met the swimming horse thief going there to spend the night. This explained all. Reached home at dark. Spent the evening with Annie and Gatewood.

Sat. 20.

Went to Frank Cairns in the morning. Worked in the office till four o'clock. At this time a messenger from Springdale bearing a note from Thomas Roland stating that his daughter was in a critical condition near Springdale and asking me to go to her relief, I took the down train and arrived at dark. Remained until midnight and then rode home getting thoroughly chilled. Received plenty of gratitude but no cash. Got home at three o'clock in the morning.

Sun. 21.

Walked to Cairns in the morning and from there to Joe Hughes. Returned at ten o'clock. Worked in the office till three o'clock and again visited Frank Cairns. Spent the evening romping with Gatewood.

Mon. 22.

Walked to Cairns in the morning, worked in office till noon and then rode to John Cairns returning at 7 P.M. It was a gloomy dismal ride raining all the way. The rain continued its cold steady patter far in the night. I found my thoughtful wife had a warm pleasant parlor waiting for me and a warm supper was even provided, which I ate while Gatewood toddled around my chair occasionally pleading to be taken up. He seemed unusually glad to see me this

Oct.

coming, after supper we all went into the
 parlor ^{and} all played heartily. When Watwood
 grew sleepy and was disrobed for bed, he suddenly
 became wide awake, mounted on the floor by him
 the most astonishing for ake and nimble girations
 scrambling over the floor with unswerving sa-
 pidity. We played with him until he at last
 grew sleepy and stretching himself upon his
 mother's lap fell asleep. Then he was laid
 in his crib where he slept ^{and} kicked vigorously
 while Annie wrote out my dictation. Though
 feeling badly I have enjoyed the pleasant
 evening ^{and} wish we could have many more
 like it. How pleasantly it contrasts with
 the chill ^{and} cheerless rides in the saddle with
 the cold rain pattering around me which
 have been so frequently repeated during the
 last month! Still I have like my work ^{and}
 though worn, wearied or pained have followed
 it with a persistent devotion which is respected
 by some my enemies ^{and} which looking back
 tonight over the history of my stormy ^{and} ex-
 waiting professional life I may with out
 egotism honestly admire. It has had its stormy
 but then my nature was strong, stormy ^{and} stormy
^{and} I had for those storms a love which was
 strong, stormy, ^{and} supreme. At my best or
 worst I feel the pulse of hours gone by ^{and}
 care not to separate myself too far from the
 strange solitary storm-tossed life of the past.
 Yet I often feel I am needing rest - needing
 it - imperatively needing it - yes needing ^{and}
 nearing a great final rest. In this life world
 rest must not be my bane. It was never
 a lores penates to me. My little boy who now
 sleeps so sweetly by my side anon flings him-
 self over in his crib as if he hastened to change his
 position ^{and} proceed with his sleep without delay.
 The motion is so like that I have often detected ^{and}

Oct.

been told of in myself that I wonder if his working life will be analogous to mine. Let me hope his will be lighter, brighter and better. As I watch him from day to day so many little traits growing one by one recall to my mind the events, thoughts, predilections and characteristics of my own life which were cut in adamant while many others were traced in flowers. He seems so much like I knew myself to have been that each day I grow more pleased with his strong simple and unpretentious manner. Whatever he may be to others he is always to me and let me hope he may not be to his patient mother in pride and sweetest satisfaction the one who bore strongest in purpose and courage and in racial embodiment whatever was worthy — the best representation — strong in his solid singleness, knowing and needing but one name — Waterdog. Let her teach him to be proud of it and in bearing it proudly embrace it with honor.

Th. 23.

In the forenoon went to Frank Cain's. Spent remainder of day in office. This is my birthday. Though not marked by signal importance to the world it is an important one to me. It is my forty third milestone in the march of life. Again I contemplate the goodness of the Great in prolonging my life and I hope my usefulness. I have suffered so much during the year just ended that to me the chances do not seem favorable for seeing another anniversary. My heart has troubled me very much and when I recall the fate of my mother it has to me a more ominous significance than it can have to any one else. Her life was a life of storm. It was a grand one — grand in its purpose — its potency — its promise. Yes it was grand in its ending. She was no less just within a minute of her death. I have often wished for such one myself — can my grand with the history. It has no hours of solicitude — no cares — no foibles — no pains — no self-centered

Oct. Thought. It has no horror of multiplicity - of many
care - of deep suspense on the part of others - it is
its own reward. To find it is grand in its certain
simplicity. It requires nothing. It is a step from the
I. to the T. B. I have never indulged the
faith of those who would teach me what they have
no power to know. Of the ^{eye} of the eye each has
his intelligible conception. Of the T. B. or of the new eye
who can inform me? None in Times trends. Behind,
this question would settle death, then all would
drink from a fountain of common knowledge. What
fashioned terror has ^{been} flying about it. Only a
vision of vital force. The Master's Hand vitalized
and deified in the administration of beneficent
designs. This last we call death - the ultimate truth
of human penetration. Why should it be feared?
Is the hand that led us through the mazes of
life less capable or less kind? Let me rather feel
that I am an integral part, however minute, of
a sublime system of intellect design and progressive
purpose whose cornerstone is eternal justice. To this
reasonable faith man is born. Life's evidences attest it.
The governing law of this grand system rewards and
punishes according to justice. This should suffice.

Contemplating this change of
existence in its recurring movements to me its future
seem absurd. I will not force my sanguine nature
down its center path of communion with the
Highest Thought to labor on the crumbling edge
of imaginary uncertainty.

"Let mine also crumble away of this clay
Cling to his dust and sickness years away
Come when it will by disease or strife
When gone what seeks it, replace the life of life."

In the hands of the Master with confidence
in the wisdom and beneficence of His designs I rest my
soul. With firm or trembling power as He wills I must
follow my duties awaiting calmly the now and where of
that change which nothing has been taught to think

Oct. tremendous. His will, not mine. Only - let me fall at the feet. Let my father & dear wife, my little boy so full of promise and love live to be useful, with happy. Let him be an instrument of whatever is in me or my father I would be pleased to be - remain long but guided by the Master of all thought. Let his mission be pure, greater and better.

Wed. 24. Spent the morning in going to Frank Cairns. Returning spent the entire day in office. A golden mellow day.

Th. 25. The same. At ten o'clock when on the eve of retiring was called to go to William Chadwick's where I remained all night.

Fri. 26. At Chadwick's till noon. Then home and walked to Frank Cairns. Worked in office till eight o'clock, romped with Walter till ten and retired.

Sat. 27. Rode to George Key's in the morning. Returning walked to Frank Cairns and back at noon. Afternoon in office.

Sun. 28. To Frank Cairns in morning. Spent day in office occasionally running over to home to romp with Waterloo till called back again to my work.

Mon. 29. The same.

Tu. 30. To Frank Cairns before breakfast. After breakfast Charlie took charge of the store while Frank went to his grandfather's funeral and I went to Ray & Richells & Albert Abbott. Got home at noon. A round writing. Worked in office till night.

Wed. 31. To Samuel Scott's & Frank Cairns in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Jack Starling's & a meeting.

- 1121
 Mon. 1. To Frank Cairns in the morning. Remained of day in office.
- Tue. 2. The same.
- Sat. 3. The same. Sunny & bright today but rained all night last night. Annie wrote for me till eleven P.M.
- Sun. 4. Crossed river and to John Patterson's ranch of rode to Haystack, Oklahoma. Spent remainder of day in office at home. The day was sunny & pleasant. Henry Baby was for riding. I carried him about town & sang, which he did reply.
- Mon. 5. Walked to Frank Cairns in the morning. Spent remainder of day in town.
- Tue. 6. Election day. Very busy all day. Charlie was here and under his usual active assistance.
- Wed. 7. Leap of river. Rode to Abbot Allen in the forenoon. Spent afternoon in office.
- Th. 8. Raining. Roads deep and dangerous. In the forenoon rode to Samuel H. Scott's & Frank Cairns. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Fri. 9. Entire day in office. Dr. Taylor who took him with me today came for physiological examination & treatment. He has had a lesion of the third. His case did not seem very promising. His action in coming to me in his hour of distress contrasts strongly with his action in refusing to call me in the case of his wife.
- Sat. 10. Worked steadily in office till 3 P.M. then took train to Muskogee. Crossed river to John

208/1888

Nov.
Sun. 16.
Sun. 17.

Fal Hills. Returning, took 5 o'clock train home.
Entire day in office.

Mon. 19.

Wrote in office till 5 P.M. Then rode to Sarah
O. Henry's. Returning worked in office till night.

Tue. 13.

Still rainy. All day in office.

Wed. 14.

In the morning to Painesville then to Mrs. Thompson.
Returning worked in office till ten P.M.

Th. 15.

W. Samuel called in the forenoon. Reads to
Sunday School. Afternoon worked in
office.

Fri. 16.

Cold and rainy all A.M. Left office at one
o'clock with the air filled with falling snow
and rain, which swept fiercely in my face till I
reached Chestfield. What a fearful hill! From
there to the lightness of the snow stream
and clambered up the muddy bank just as night
was beginning to spread her shadowy wings.
Gates picked up and propped up with rails and
to Ephraim Hill. It was now night. Poor
Spirits had no fire but plowed onward through
the flying snow and splashing mud remarkably.
Stopped on the way at Mrs. Schuch's & Henry's &
left after one hour of arduous pursuit. Got
home at eight o'clock aching and chilled but found
a bright fire, a bright little boy who hastened
to run to my knee while my Annie hastened
to prepare a warm supper as if it were a
pleasure. I soon forgot my disagreeable ride
but during the long night it howled its echoes
of pain throughout my aching body. What a
long, long weary night. How many times I
turned my aching frame in the vain hope of
securing relief.

1888.
Nov.

- Sat. 17. Walked to Henry Parkhouse's in the morning. Stopped at Mc Hugh's on way back. Then worked in office till night.
- Sun. 18. Spent entire day in office.
- Mon. 19. Rainy and dull. The same.
- Tu. 20. Bolder. Worked in office all day. At night rode to George Kiley's. Returned at 8 P. M.
- Wed. 21. Worked till noon in office. In the afternoon went to see Jas. Carter. Poor fellow! he is lame and blind. As a citizenship patient he properly belongs to Dr. McCoy. I have treated him for years.
- Th. 22. Worked in the office till noon; in the afternoon rode to Saml. Scott's via the Bald Eagle route. His condition was very alarming.
- Fri. 23. Quite cold. Repeated the trip of yesterday. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Sat. 24. Bright & sunny. Walked to Nathan Henry's in the morning. In the afternoon to Saml. Scott's again.
- Sun. 25. To Samuel Scott's in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Mon. 26. To Samuel H. Scott's in the morning. Returning stopped at Thom. Vaughn's. Returning worked in office till three o'clock then rode to Mrs. J. W. C. Remsvelt to see Mrs. Eliza Thompson. Home after dark.
- Tu. 27. To Samuel Scott's in forenoon. Remainder of day

210/188

Nov. worked in office.

Nov. 24. All day in office.

Th. 27. The same.

Fri. 30. The same.

Dec.

Sat. 1. The same. Very busy.

Sun. 2. Snow. Pretty day. Suffering much with rheumatism! Spent most of day with wife and Baby.

Mon. 3. All day in office. Opened for hand lettering.

Tu. 4. In the forenoon rode to Pennsville to see Mrs. Eliza Thompson & on to Longsight's to see Mrs. Green. Home at 2 o'clock P.M. Worked in office till nine P.M.

Wed. 5. All day in office.

Th. 6. The same.

Fri. 7. To Longsight's to see Mrs. Green, thence to Pennsville to see Mrs. Eliza Thompson. Home at dark.

Sat. 8. Busy all day in office.

Sun. 9. Same.

Mon. 10. Colder. Am feeling better. Clear & bright. Worked all day in office.

Tu. 11. The same.

Wed. 12. Went to Pennsville to see Mrs. Thompson. Remainder

1858.

211

Dec. of day in office.

Th. 13. Busy all day in office.

Fri. 14. To Chesterfield to see Mrs. Phillips. On returning as I came out of the village I met the somewhat humorous man who had boasted of defrauding me out of \$250. I called him to a halt and interrogated him as to his intention and representations. With much evasion and brevity he told me a number of conflicting stories which I summarily cut short by telling him I would give him three months in which to make some satisfactory arrangement in regard to the matter at the end of which I would employ my own processes and be my own judge of the methods by which I forced him to give me satisfaction, promising him that in the end I would make him sorry. He then sneaked off after his usual pale face toward his degradation of home and I rode calmly homeward contemplating the certainties of projects by which I could force him to face a vigorous justice. When I looked him in the eye and calmly assured him that I was thoroughly, madly and deeply in earnest, he replied coolly, "I think you are." Had I been one foot I should have probably unwisely given him what I assured him of by ability to do "a bod's good threatening." I was only restrained from doing it by my doubts of its policy. Spent remainder of day in office and evening with Union and Pals.

Sat. 15. Sunny day. All day in office.

Sun. 16. Called up before day to go to John Stacks. Soon after my coming there and just before day it began to rain. I remained there until nearly till noon, at which time I arrived home thoroughly drenched. The air

Dec

arrived "truly filled with streams of light which hurried with great rapidity to the south making a heavy sparkling snowfall in some directions. Arrived the afternoon before the storm had blown home. In the evening called to Tom Hooper's.

Mon. 17.

Another rainy day. All day in office.

Tue. 18.

Called up at day to go to Mrs. Bishop's. Found the poor woman had fallen dead before the morning had started for me. Returned, ate my breakfast and took train to Rocketts Station, walked thence to L. J. Williams to see for Charles who had come home from Louisville that night - met him. At light went toward the ground. I walked from Williams up the river through fields and woods to West Church. Thence to Thaddeus Spier where I dined. Mr. Callahan's was where I walked in the morning. Walked in office till four o'clock. Then walked to Henry Hamkens where I was detained till ten P. M. when I walked home.

Wed. 19.

Called up before day and rode to Henry Taylor's. The roads were stormy. It was all day here and I kept out when he would break through the snow and plunge into the deep mud. Returned at noon. Thanks God, that road is behind me. In the afternoon rode to Eng. House and to the Thompsons at Pennsville. Home at 8 o'clock. Spent evening with Annie and Baby.

Th. 20.

Took up train to Hesterburg. Walked from there to Jonathan Barnes's, where I took dinner and walked home. Found Charlie on returning at work behind the counter. He was glad to be back and worked with his old-time zeal, saving me whenever he could. It is odd this evening, the fire burns bright and every thing seems cheerful and pleasant in our home.

- Fri. 20. Winter cold. Rode to Richard Lamm's and back in the
 evening. In the afternoon waited to see T.
 Evans. While waiting at station for train I met some
 older and made Bally a whistle. Then hailed train
 and came home.
- Sat. 21. In the morning called up before day and went to
 Seth Smith's. Returning rode to E. H. Henry's.
 Got back at eleven o'clock and was called immedi-
 ately back to Smith's. Spent remainder of day repairing
 my bicycle in P.M.
- Sun. 22. Started off at 11 A.M. Then rode to Richard
 Lamm's. Back at home. (ate my portion of dinner
 then crossed river to look a great awkward house
 that had been left there for some time to John
 Mc Swords's. One or two of them were better. He
 seemed to move in sections which of which has
 a different course along which it lumbered
 not easily and smoothly. Went out to school.
- Mon. 24. To E. H. Henry's in the morning. Returning
 started over a very rough road to Seth Smith's. But
 but a little way. Spent a short time at the
 rough road snow broke his foot and made him
 lame. I hitched him and took him medicine and ran
 on. H. H. Returning at two o'clock. Spent remain-
 der of day and late in evening in store which was
 crowded with patrons and persons purchasing
 holiday goods. We sold out nearly all our candies
 and nearly all our holiday goods. Charlie was busy
 as a thing and enjoyed it very much. I also enjoyed it
 because we were climbing on top of our competitors
 and worked well. Late then spent an hour with Annie
 and went to bed but slept but little on account of
 the roistering on the street.
- Tue. 25. Spent a very busy and very happy Christmas at store
 and home. Every body seems to be happy today.

Dec

Charlie is with us and divides his breakfast, giving a share to "Gatemwood". But it is to him from fonder of each other.

Wed. 26.

Went to Richard Lane's in the morning and from there to Jones and about to Dr. Ellis after which he returned to his brother's place and home at dark.

Th. 27.

Spent the morning at Blacksmith shop constructing an instrument for Mr. Ellis.

Fri. 28.

Worked in store at Blacksmith shop till noon. Then Charlie & I took the harness of Jesse Jones and the horse & buggy and went on a buggy to Ephraim. Ellis called on applied a set of instruments.

Sat. 29.

Worked in office till noon. Then rode to Joseph Flannery's and remained till eight o'clock in the evening. Then home and worked in office till nine, played with Gatemwood till ten.

Sun. 30.

In the morning felt sick at stomach and walked with Jack and Jesse up to see Jack's farm. He walked down the cut and he explained to me how he intended to prevent its overtarow. Noting that the top of the cut was in many places higher than the adjacent ground and strongly urged the planting of a mile or so of willows. He seems much inclined to conquer the problem with absolute root. I am sorry to see him chasing this delusion. When he is contemplating a victory that mad stream will dash him and most his efforts. He proceeded in the plan already tried by others and now with signal defeat. I could not help thinking of it as we came away as a great man-trap into which he deliberately pushed his way and in which I feared he would make his already shattered head.

Dec. It is a water fight with the river. The
 one side of the river is composed of living
 processes such as the willow wall which would do
 its own recruiting and carry with it its own com-
 missary and exchequer, but its own dead and grow
 stronger as the fight went on. We walked to-
 gether, he full of enthusiasm, I of foreboding.

I am determined to keep him out of that stream
 as much as possible though it may be but little.
 We both carried back with us a severe cold from
 being in the water in that sticky stream. Later
 in the afternoon I was not able to visit
 him and while she remained with her mother
 he and I walked to see my willow wall just
 begun. Returning took horse at sunset and rode
 to Warrenton. Home in the river at nine
 o'clock. Later in evening called over the river
 to Park Kean's. Returned at ten o'clock.

Mon. 31. Busy all day in office.

1887.
 Jan.
 Feb. 1. Worked all day in office. Charles left this morning
 for Columbia. The day was very cold and
 I had to go to the post office to get some
 of the mail. I was not able to go to the
 bank as I was very tired and had to
 go to bed at night.

Wed. 2. In the forenoon went to C. H. H. of Chicago
 Thompson's of Painesville. In the afternoon
 worked in the office.

Th. 3. In forenoon rode to R. L. Jones. In afternoon worked
 in office. At night called to Alex. Wallace's house
 Park Kean's child.

Fri. 4. All day in office.

Over little boy in white suit. He is the same.
 Bob Mc Swords insisted that I should go to see his
 grandmother. I went in a terrific rain which poured
 down nearly all day. From there went to Oliver's
 at 11 o'clock. He is the same. Home near night very hungry
 I may not state my own name. He kept asking me
 "What is the name of the boy?" - he wanted to know for
 a song. I was hoarse all my throat sore but I gave him
 song after song until he fell asleep in my arms. It
 was now nearly midnight and I sat in my rocking
 frame in bed and fell into a troubled fidgety and broken
 sleep.

Sun. 6. Cold and raw. Rode to Frank Fox's, on to Isaac Greene's, on
 to George Deddes's where I left my mare and walked to
 Leason Ellis's. Returning to Deddes's, took mare and rode
 to R. Lane's. Thence home at four o'clock. Changed
 horses and rode on to J. Bains. Home at dark. Spent
 evening with wife and baby.

Mon. 7. Worked in office till ~~one o'clock~~ ~~then rode to Tim Evans's~~
~~back at dark.~~ all day.

Tue. 8. Worked in office till two o'clock, then rode to Tim Evans's,
 back at dark.

Wed. 9. Rain and rainy. In office all day.

Th. 10. The same.

Fri. 11. Rode from Hills to home in the morning.
 Home at one o'clock and worked in office till night.
 Calumet is very sick tonight. Helped him in with
 him till two o'clock when he grew easier and I lay
 down.

Sat. 12. In office all day.

Sun. 13. Told Henry's of Flannier Heper's in former. Remainder

- Sat. 15. *of day in office.*
- Sun. 16. *of day in office. Put up at home at 9 P.M. called up at home and went to bed. Home at half past two.*
- Mon. 17. *Test of hair & blood. Put up at home at 9 P.M. called up at home and went to bed. Home at half past two.*
- Tue. 18. *Test of hair & blood. Put up at home at 9 P.M. called up at home and went to bed. Home at half past two.*
- Wed. 19. *In the morning went to Hammer Hoopers. Came home in a rain. Bought a span of little black ponies today. Worked in office till dark then rode to Benick Yarnell's in a driving rainstorm. The air is all water, the earth all mud. Home at 10 P.M. as wet as usual.*
- Th. 20. *Worked in office till noon. Then to Hammer Hoopers. Home at dark.*
- Fri. 21. *Called up before day and walked to H. Hoopers. Crossed river & walked to W. Hoopers where I was detained till half past two. Then crossed river at S.W. Hoopers, walking to H. Hoopers, but did not reach home a little before sunset. I had rapidly with patients till dark then rode to Hammer Hoopers.*
- Sat. 22. *In the morning walked to Hammer Hoopers & back. Then worked in office till four o'clock. Crossed river to see John S. and his child at the lock. Back and worked in office till eight o'clock. Then spent two hours taking care of Watwog while Annie wrote and I dictated.*
- Sun. 23. *All day in office and at home with Annie and our little boy.*
- Mon. 24. *Cold and sunny. Went to McHugh's in morning. Worked in*

218 Jan.
1889

office remainder of day. Night was broken up by calls.

Tu. 22.

Cold. Roads rough but broke under horse making them dangerous. Early in the morning rode to Mrs. Brown's and then to Edna Thompson's at Kinnelon. Then home at 3 o'clock. Ground waiting. Worked in office till dark then walked to Mr. Hugh's.

Wed. 23.

Worked all day in office.

Th. 24.

The snow. At night to Seymour Bernick's. A very dance with stimulation.

Fri. 25.

Worked in office till nearly night, then rode to John Harry's. Back at night 10 o'clock.

Sat. 26.

Entire day in office.

Sun. 27.

Worked in office till one o'clock, then rode to John Eddlebut's. When on the way to my return I was called to go to Lake Eddlebut's. I turned my back to the storm of snow and rain which froze as it fell and reached there at dark. It had rained hard all day and the keen Southwester drove the snow and rain among my clothes, wetting me badly. I rode home in the storm aching throughout my entire frame. At home very little light. The fire glowed in the hearth the little boy sat by me as always on the quilt before the fire, Annie was patient and cheerful as ever and I prepared a warm supper which Bartlett boy and I ate together. My pains necessarily ceased and I was happy in the enjoyment of my little boy's home. When Walter of Glenview came to see me in my own poor way "That Sunbright Child". He pressed his cheek to mine and in his way tried to help me sing as we rocked before the fire till the bright closed in sleep. Then I lay him on the couch and Annie

1889.

219

- Jan. 1. I spent the evening pleasantly till seven o'clock. Then I retired to struggle with the demons of pain.
- Mon. 28. Worked all day in store. The interest on my terrible note of yesterday is due today and I am paying it in pain.
- Tue. 29. The same. Day felt all night and to go. Home for a few days. I have been out of work for many weeks. Came home in great pain.
- Wed. 30. Scarcely able to walk. I have been out of work for many weeks.
- Th. 31. The same.
- Fri. 1. The same. At night called over to the Locks to John Savage. Home at half past ten. These several days the riding has been piling up as I have been unable to ride.
- Sat. 2. Called out early. I went to the Lower Office. Then to Thomas Rolando and home at noon. Worked in office till night.
- Sun. 3. All day in office.
- Mon. 4. All day in office. Ground covered with snow which comes to the knees through which the horse breaks and strong ice. I nearly broke him self. Rode to Wm. H. Brown in evening. Home at 10 o'clock. I was when I supplied a plaster and, then to the Lower Office. Thompson and home at dark.
- Tue. 5. Storming with rain and snow together. Rode to Justice Chadwick. Home at noon. Afternoon in office.
- Wed. 6. All day in office.

1889.
220 Feb.

Th. 7.

Th. 7.

Fri. 8.

Fri. 8.

Sat. 9.

In the morning to dinner & Henry's. Remainder of day worked in office.

Sun. 10.

A beautiful day but my sufferings were so terrible that I could but ill enjoy the pleasure home with wife and baby. Part of the day I sat in office but part in my sick bed. The fire where Annie contrived to sit by night by kneading my tortured back - a business at which she is quite expert. After her manipulation urged her to visit her mother as the day was bright & baby had been taken over - hours before. I thought the fresh air and visit would do me good. When I was gone I drew nearer the fire as my pain having grown lighter I tried to read in the Microcosm. As I lay upon the sofa I fell into a dream. I was so glad, so so refreshing. It was at the height of day my young boy. As my dreams were bright & happy, so bright, so happy. I dreamt of a bright sunny day at spring-tide - the golden mellow light was streaming through the shooting branches of the sugar-trees in the old sugar-camp. I had watched in my boy hood. I was free from pain. I was not weary - I was not sick. I can scarcely say I was rested for I had not felt the sense of previous weariness. My old-time life seemed to flow onward like the parting stream which meanders through the trees. Then in my boyhood. The days of beautiful, peaceful, and not to have but never to have come. Profoundly I drank in this old joy. The sunset had set the flood-tide. That part of my life was bright, happy, and the present. I still reclined at about my couch prattled my smiling boy whose mellow silvery voice seemed to mingle with the sound of the rippling stream. There too was my faithful and affectionate wife who walked softly about my couch over which she seemed to have been

Feb.

keeping watch. Her touch was gentle, her step was light. She too seemed to drink in the inspiration of a sense of native splendor, of happiness and joy.

A rap on the door broke my golden dream and called me to my professional duties. Like the bell at ocean it sounded a change of watch, but at each change the same, more you to the labor. Slipping on my coat and shoes I went to my labor. Yet I was refreshed. A calmness with deeper sense of powers seemed to have been put about me. My wife and boy were not by me, but two streets away. An hour ago I had expressed to her my preference for death rather than this constant furnishment. I have suffered for much without a real rest, that I have grown gloomy to sleep for sleep - I think enough for living. It seems as if an embargo of pain had been laid on my existence. I have grown deeply ashamed of my physical weakness and regret that necessity compels me to be a burden to those who love me. I have come to the care of others. Would that I could again feel "The pulses of a Titans heart."

Quick as a flash from my mind at the door I missed the pleasant part of my dream which I have already stated was two streets away. We spent an hour pleasantly there then came home and on the same dream-bed couch I lay down to rest while my practical boy spent an hour in crawling and tumbling over me, stopping often to kiss me and repeat some words he had caught from our conversation. Later he slept on my lap while Annie did my writing. And so we are hapsing together. And thus these little and quiet things in the home to come a fuller sense of the pleasant memories here recorded of the vanished dream.

Mon. 27

Called up John to go to Mr. Conner's. He said here until 11 o'clock, then rode quickly to see Mr. Joseph through road & back later. As my own day of having had no dinner I was called by Ludwig. He was kept till nine o'clock. Started home without

... period of time at my tent and
 an intense longing to get back to my warm fire
 before which I had been sitting for some time
 little boy waiting for me. How the chill winds
 pierced my flesh. How long the day seemed!
 At last I reached home and in the mellow glow of
 the fire at the stove I sat down to rest
 for me played with my little boy until eleven
 o'clock, retired and fell into a deep sleep from
 which I was roused to go to the place of my residence.

Tu. 12. Spent entire day in store.

Wed. 13. Rode to Miss Evans's in forenoon. Afternoon in
 store.

Th. 14. Worked all day in store.

Fri. 15. Rode to George Daugherty's, thence to Chester Hill
 to see Mrs. Hilligues and returned to Daugherty's in
 noon. Remained till two o'clock then returned home.
 At eight o'clock called on Daugherty's and got home
 at midnight.

Sat. 16. Another busy office day & pleasant evening at
 home.

Sun. 17. Worked in the office in forenoon. In the
 afternoon rode to Salem. Spent afternoon after tea.
 Another pleasant evening, which I spent at home
 calling on the friends of Samuel Rogers whom I saw right till
 day.

Mon. 18. I was wet and weary & sleepy. But Brad was more
 sleepy and comfortably, and consistently pursued his purpose
 refusing to wake while I was off my feet. Nothing
 I put away my means. At ten o'clock I went into the cellar
 but a faint light, groped my way to the next floor
 and hatched the hen, allowed the hen to turn dry
 went in the heavy rain to Mr. Honora's stable-house
 and the advertisement high over one place there by

- Feb. 18. my river-southern competitor arriving for the purpose the ladder he had not yet removed. Returning, lay down at dusk and took a short nap. He which rose at my breakfast and worked in store until night.
- Thu. 19. Walked to River Hotel business by way of looking the creek to get a better view of the river. Then I crossed the river and walked back to the station at Hooksburg, where I took the four o'clock train and was soon back to my office.
- Wed. 20. Spent entire day in the office.
- Thu. 21. Stormy day. The same.
- Fri. 22. The same.
- Sat. 23. The same.
- Sun. 24. The same. suffering intensely.
- Mon. 25. The same.
- Tu. 26. Golden day. The same.
- Wed. 27. Same. Same.
- Th. 28. Rode to Mrs. Medley's and Uncle Kinsie's in morning. Home at dark without dinner or supper.
- Mar. Fri. 1. Fine. Rode to Mrs. (unclear). Home to Samuel Scott's. Home at 3 P.M. Worked in office till night.
- Sat. 2. Entire day in office.
- Sun. 3. The same. Another pleasant evening with wife and boy.
- Mon. 4. Very busy office day.

Monday in office.

Wed. 6. The same.

Th. 7. Worked in office & in yard in forenoon. In afternoon to Marion Ellis's. Returning, started at dark and rode to John Flinn's, returning at 10 P.M.

Fri. 8. Worked in office till noon. Then started to George Henry's near Millgrove without dinner. Returning, got dinner at dark and rode to Marion Ellis's.

Sat. 9. A busy office day. A very painful night. My heart trouble returned. The pulse was 110 and it had been gone.

Sun. 10. A blustering day with flying snow. Spent the day by turns, working, reading, and dictating while Annie wrote for me. In the afternoon took on my pen-
ciment augmented. I almost felt lost to the pleasures or sense of life or action.

Mon. 11. Started to T. W. Adams. Met him on way and returned. Spent afternoon in office.

Tu. 12. Entire day in office

Wed. 13. In the morning rode to Seth Smith's. Returning worked in office till night.

Th. 14. Went to Jas Belch's and Jas Walrus's in the forenoon. Remainder of day worked in office.

Fri. 15. Warm and bright. A busy office day. Called up at four o'clock to a birthday party. Went directly from free lance. At half past five we were joined by another party, a little boy without age - See Saturday.

Mar. James for the last time. He was in great distress at three in the morning.

Sun. 23. At the urgent request, drove to Jas. Harrison's and Elmer Henning's. A rough and painful trip. Spent afternoon in store and home with Annie and the children.

Mon. 25. Took morning train to Hooksburg with Marion Spencer. He brought me home in a boat. In afternoon drove to George Bohl's. James getting better.

Tue. 26. All day in office.

Wed. 27. The same.

Thu. 28. The same.

Fri. 29. Stay in office till noon. In afternoon drove to Wm. Taylor's.

Sat. 30. Entire day in office.

Sun. 31. The same.

Apr.

Mon. 1. Election day. Very rainy. Very busy. Our scheme for defeating the proposition to unnecessarily tax the corporation to build a town hall worked out admirably.

Tu. 2. Worked all day in office. At night rode to Harrison Miller's.

Wed. 3. All day in office.

Th. 4. The same.

Fri. 5. The same.

1881.
Apr.

227

- Sat. 6. To Elmer Henry's in the forenoon. In the afternoon
went to Frank Morgan's, Pennsville, to meet Dr. Hayler
in consultation.
- Sun. 7. All day in office.
- Mon. 8. Worked in office and went to Marion Ellis's in
forenoon. Afternoon in office.
- Tu. 9. In office all day.
- Wed. 10. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode
Spokane on for a James Payson, hitched and walked
over the hills to Big Lost Valley. Returned
the same way. Worked in office till night-
long noon.
- Th. 11. In the forenoon went to the Man by
the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Fri. 12. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon
went to Dr. Williams's. A heavy rain set in
on my return and continued through the night.
In the evening went to Dr. Wallace's.
- Sat. 13. Worked in office till five o'clock. Then rode to
Thomas Jaynes to meet Dr. Hayler in consultation.
I made a case of surgery. When I got home I
was ready to be assigned to duty he asked me to
operate while he gave the anæsthetic. After the
operation Sparta hurried me along the empty
way with wonderful facility. The news which
brightly I had I caught by Annie's offer my
enjoyment of the ride which had been anticipated.
But before midnight, was called up in 15
minutes by my brother who desired me to go and see
his wife. Gave medicine and promised to go in
the morning.

Na
Be

FICTION

THE GREEN
FOREVER
EARTH A
LEAVE
THE
IMP
C
C

Sun. 14.

Called up at day to go to Andrew Henry's. Went
walked. Returned, ate breakfast, drove to Jefferson
Cave - roads and back, stopping at the McFalls.
Found a very interesting site, which I
disposed of, then ate dinner and rode my gallant
gray to Andrew Henry's house at 10 o'clock.
and then to bed.

Mon. 15.

Busy all day in town.

Tue. 16.

Busy in town till noon and drove to George
Miller's, stopping at Eliza Thompson's in Kansas-
ville on my return.

Wed. 17.

Entire day in office and working in yard. We
are painting.

Th. 18.

In the morning drove to John the Sweden. Spent
afternoon in office and not in yard.

Fri. 19.

Busy in office and yard all day. The days are golden.

Sat. 20.

Busy day in office.

Sun. 21.

Plenty of work in office. However I had to leave
to rest and spend an hour with Emma and the
children, some new call was made upon me.
This was repeated many times, and my day was broken
up. Still enough time to take Catherine to the lake. He
enjoyed the visit very much. He then put the
into the incoming wave with great gle.
The beach, the water, the roaring down started
his attention. There seems to be a strange fascination
in this scene for him. Near sunset was called to
Louis Abels. Returned shortly after dark. I am suf-
fering with a severe attack of hoarseness which is
accompanying by an unusual cough. Though I
have been free from the latter for several days.

1887.
Apr. 1
Mon. 22 Warm, pleasant day which was spent in office.
- Apr. 23 The same. I went to court by car to court States in the forenoon. Then returned and worked in office.
- Apr. 24 Raining. All day in office.
- Apr. 25 Called up at two o'clock to go to George's house. Then turned at two o'clock. I spent remainder of day in office.
- Apr. 26 Went to P. J. Patterson's, in the forenoon. In afternoon rode to H. H. Patterson's and worked in office till night.
- Sat. 27 All day in office.
- Sun. 28 Walked to P. J. Patterson's and worked in office.
- Mon. 29 (I busy) office day
- Tue. 30 Took Charlie and drove to Mrs. C. Brown and applied a plaster cast. Returning worked in office till night.
- May 1 May day is bright and quiet. Spent it in office.
- Th. 1 Drove to Mary Harris's by car. Then worked in office till evening. Then drove to Mrs. Harris's where I remained all night.
- Fri. 2 Drove home from Hambleton's, worked in office till ten o'clock. Then rode to George's house till night. Returning at four o'clock then worked in office till night.

Sat. 4.

Drove to Charlie Hambleton's in the forenoon. Spent afternoon in office.

Sun. 5.

A beautiful day. In office some time. For this bright little girl an overpopulation crowd manifested this sympathy here by exhibiting some of the pictures. The pictures that I was worried by used expression at thought & beauty for a moment of present. But in the morning had an hour together at home which it would not give for great of this kind of entertainment. Thinking about things some of them were not our home.

Mon. 6.

Spent the day at work in office.

Tue. 7.

Drove to Hambleton's in the morning. Returning worked in office till night.

Wed. 8.

Drove to Edgar Rachel's in the morning. In the afternoon to Charlie Hambleton. Returning worked in office till night.

Th. 9.

Busy in office till noon. In afternoon took Charlie & John to George Bell's where supplied a photo each. Returning worked in office till night.

Fri. 10.

A busy office day.

Sat. 11.

The same.

Sun. 12.

Rode to George McVig's in the morning. Worked in office remainder of the day except for a short time during which I took Helen & the back.

Mon. 13

Very warm. All day in office.

Tue. 14.

The same.

Wed. 15

The same.

1877

May

Th. 16.

231

Started to Blackburn's but having gone a half-mile, met him returned, crossed for my book. Then crossed a short drive then engaged in the night business of writing on patients' prescriptions, cleaning etc.

Fri. 17

Every thing in confusion at home. The papers at dark. In morning rode to John Searborn's. Returning waited on patients' prescriptions and tried to find the general confusion till 9 o'clock P.M. Went to the house, and after 12 o'clock to report myself with some of Annie's commands when I received the peremptory invitation from John Searborn, "Doc, Luck! wants you up to our house." It was hard to reconcile the loss of a pleasant hour with my wife and a night of heavy and uncomfortable work but I could readily see how "God was on my side" in this. Though at the time I did not fully perceive the wisdom and beneficence of his work under the most trying circumstances. I went reluctantly, returned gladly though very weary at half past two in the morning.

Sat. 18

A busy day for me. I waited on patients helped cook, wrote medicine, filed books, checked my prescriptions, bathed babies and tried to be generally useful. Had a pleasant evening with the family though I was very weary and severely pained. When Gates and I were both asleep I stretched myself on the sofa. Annie lay beside me and under the influence of her superb massage my pain gradually grew less and the movements of dancing secured their supremacy at half past ten when I fell asleep.

Sun. 19.

Walled up at three o'clock in the morning and drove to John F. Fleming's, returning at six. Found Gates and I had just got dressed and was clamoring for a "ride." Took him for a short drive, ate my breakfast went up to my bed where I lay and gazed through the open door at the pattering rain and soon fell asleep. This sudden quietness

Morning came clear, bright but tracing, but formed
no distinct shape at times some very high clouds
the pressure of wind at 10.30. I was at work at 1
after noon but got stopped by the rain. Late
in afternoon I watched with her while she was out
for her. No night stars were visible at times
off to see the stars in the night sky. Last night I
only saw the stars in the night sky.

8. 25. In the forenoon drove with Miss Ward. In the afternoon
visited in town.

12. 4. Decoration day. Town was full of people. It rained hard all day. It was busy in office. ~~He~~ did not join the crowd of decorated men and women who stood around the crowded church which sheltered the ex soldiers.

June
Sat. 1. A busy office day.

Sun. 3. Called out at two A.M. and rode in the chief air to Wm. Woods. Returned at nine A.M. Worked in office remainder of day except in afternoon took a short refreshing nap.

Mon. 3.

Drove to Jan. Embury in the forenoon. Spent some of day at work in the office.

Tue. 4.

All day in office. Drove in the evening.

Wed. 5.

In the forenoon drove to Geo. R. Schenck and E. L. Schenck in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in the office.

Thurs. 6.

All day in office.

Fri. 7.

~~The same~~. To McConnelville & purchased of drug house.

Sat. 8.

In the morning drove to George R. Schenck. In the afternoon worked in the office.

Sun. 9.

In office all day.

Mon. 10.

Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon drove to George R. Schenck. Returning worked in office till night.

Tue. 11.

A rainy morning. Late in forenoon rode Shasta to L. L. Robinson's, going up to Keller's place that the way. The heavy rain was very destructive and it rained the whole day. Returning came back at three P.M. and worked in office till night.

Wed. 12.

A busy office day.

Thurs. 13.

Early in morning off to Mrs. C. Woods. Returning worked in office remainder of day.

Fri. 14.

Rain. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon drove to Mrs. Wm. Evans's home at 3 P.M. - just in time to avoid a heavy rain.

- Sat. 16. A very busy day. I am so lame I cannot
 get on my knees. Coming, too P.M. A
 half hour with Annie. Her which I stretched
 at my many beds on my couch and watched
 the housewife playing on my floor till
 I felt asleep.
- Sun. 16 My rheumatism is better, but I am weary
 and do not sleep. It is there P.M. I am sitting
 by the fire, dictating while Annie writes.
 The thunder again rumbles in the distance
 and the breeze sweeps gently in at the window.
 I wish I could sleep and have I write with my
 old time freshness.
- Mon. 17. I spent a busy day in office and at dark was very
 weary. I had but few things to do. I was
 out the children when I was called out to go to leave
 Standings. Home departed. Returned at midnight.
- Tue. 18. In the morning rode to see Mrs. West. Returned at 10 A.M.
 Worked in office till night.
- Wed. 19. Worked all day in office.
- Th. 20. In the forenoon went to Alfred. After the afternoon
 worked in office.
- Fri. 21. Continued my office.
- Sat. 22. The same.
- Sun. 23. The same.
- Mon. 24. The same. A rainy day.
- Tue. 25. Very rainy. Rode to San Francisco in the forenoon.
 In afternoon worked in office.

- Wed. 26. In forenoon a celebration in office. In afternoon
 with Hon. C. D. Brown. A whole day with much.
- Th. 27. In the morning sent to Mr. Bradley's. Returning
 worked in office all day in office. Little raining.
- Fri. 28. Very warm. Made a celebration with in the
 morning. In the afternoon worked in office.
 At night rode in the rain to George Riley's.
- Sat. 29. Warm & clear. A busy office day.
- Sun. 30. The same.
- July
 Mon. 1. All day in office.
- Tu. 2. The same very warm. The boys were working in
 the hay & I was busy at the store.
- Wed. 3. The same.
- Th. 4. In the morning drove to Lake Tattler, after first
 in morning starting the two boats for dinner by firing
 together. After noon at the afternoon we
 kept up the celebration & my expense till nine
 o'clock. Even at this time a bird I sleep little
 boy insisted that the species should go out. As I
 carried him in he said "Look, look, look." I laid
 him on the pillow and stretching him on my
 lap, gave him a good sleep. This is his favorite
 place. (At home many I sleep, he always asks
 for "Rock, pillow." When I am here he always
 gets it.
- Fri. 5. A busy day in office.
- Sat. 6. The same.
- Sun. 7. A clear warm day. I had started from the store in

July

A thin rim of ice and a rather bright moon bed!

Wed. 16.

Worked all day in office. At night Charlie & I drove to the Post office. A boy was riding accidentally - lost himself. The night was bright. Returned at 11 P.M. We had a pleasant moonlit drive.

Th. 17.

In the morning drove to Mrs. Cavin's. Remainder of day in town.

Fri. 18.

In the morning drove with Charlie to George Reble's & applied cash. In afternoon went to Mrs. Bagg's. Returning worked in office all night.

Sat. 18.

A busy office day.

Sun. 14.

Very hot. In the morning walked across river to the Post. Ret. by way of bridge right & stopped half an hour to watch the navigation. The men were working in mud & water to their waists. Spent remainder of day with patients in office. Late in afternoon it rained very hard & prevented our walk to the back.

Mon. 15.

Woke up very early & went to Jas. Taylor's. He turned at five o'clock in the morning. Worked in office till two o'clock. Then started to Henry Young's took Annie & the children along for a drive. It was cool & breezy & we drove down B. Followed past Mrs. Miller's where she & the children had to stop till 4 o'clock. At the afternoon we returned & all seemed to enjoy the ride. I took them out not believing they would enjoy it more than the stop. Henry was inside so driving & as he kept perceiving of the ride of the river he really believed he was the driver. We drove up Shafter Ridge stopping at Reble's. Henry Young's & Annie Lyman's. Returning by way of George McLaughlin's & down the big Mary hill where we had a picnic.

Tu. 15.

at five o'clock. We all enjoyed the ride very much and fixed our eyes on the distant range of green hills which stretched for miles on every side. Though these hills have been familiar to me since boyhood they are always fresh and inviting. We saw no fine white nor green granite rocks as they drive - just Northern ledge in it is. Some plain rock is everywhere but in very many places. Measured by this standard they must occupy the humblest place in the country. Measured by their achievements in the past they must rank first though not the name of the whole is in the first place. How many of these few days have filled important professional positions. I often think in passing very many of school hours of those who gathered there and of their labors and noble histories. From its walls have gone forth in every direction more than one hundred who have occupied the position of teacher or preacher or lawyer or physician. And what has held that isolated people together? They have nothing in common but poverty, poverty of resources. We must have given them hard lessons. Let me hope they show all of dear old long memory. Even the books which they could ill afford were of old bought with blackberries gathered from their fields and waysides. Their sons have been scattered wide, but in their best days (if these of trial were not their best) they return their pride in the place of their birth.

During dinner a fairer weather which we enjoyed with more gusto than the rainy the afternoon slight better and we all felt better from our ride.

Tu. 16.

Spent the entire day in town.

Wed. 17.

Worked in office till three o'clock. Then drove to Hamlin Wells taking G. L. and along with me as usual in driving. On starting back as I was exhibiting he made an unguarded effort to get

July

He slipped & landed on his back, so he being he
tumbled over the dashboard of my first and
backwards catching with his favorite right
hand by one of the tongue braces where he hung
till I rescued him.

Th. 18.

Spent entire day in office.

Fri. 19.

Spent the day mostly in office. At dark drove
to H. B. Rollins to see Almy's Pictures of Alaska
night and had in last half by minutes when
I was called up to go to John Langley's where
I remained till day-break.

Sat. 20.

A busy office day. Worked all day in office.

Sun. 21.

A very busy office day. Worked in office all
day.

Mon. 22

Very warm. Drove three miles beyond Chesterhill
to see some Jackson, Colorado, & returning at noon.
In the afternoon drove to Sam Rogers's.
Returning worked in office till night.

Tue. 23.

Still hot. Drove to Sam Rogers's in the
forenoon & in afternoon to Henry Young's.
Returning worked in office till night.

Wed. 24.

Worked in office all day. Left to go
to H. B. Rollins from there to Sam. Rogers's
where I was kept all night.

Th. 25.

Left Rogers's at 10 A.M. & drove to H. B. Rollins
& home at noon. In the afternoon drove
to Henry Young's. Returning worked in office
till late at night then started to be called up
in twenty minutes to go to Sam Rogers's. This
trip consumed the night.

- 587
 July
 Sat. 26. (All day in office.)
- Sat. 27. Busy in office.
- Sun. 28. To N. K. Adams in the forenoon, to Marion Ellis's in the afternoon. Rest of day waiting patients in office.
- Mon. 29. A busy office day.
- Tu. 30. Busy in office in forenoon. In afternoon drove to Mrs. Jamieson's, thence to Marion Ellis's, thence home. Worked in office till ten P. M. retired and was called up to go to Jas. McKibben's; got back at two in the morning.
- Wed. 31. A busy office day.
- Aug.
 Sat. 1. In the morning drove to Mrs. Jamieson's. Busy in office till four P. M. Then drove to N. B. Adams's.
- Sat. 2. In forenoon worked hard in office till nine o'clock. Then went to see Mrs. Taggart. In afternoon worked in office.
- Sat. 3. Worked in office till ten o'clock. Then drove to Marion Ellis's. After noon, drove to see Mrs. Taggart, which started at three o'clock and drove to John Radburn's, three miles beyond Chesterhill. Dr. Lewis & children went with Lennie to Parkersburg. I went with Frank & Martha.
- Sun. 4. Worked in office till noon. Then drove with Lennie to Mrs. Jamieson's, Oscar Boyz's & Mrs. Reddy's. In afternoon went to house-keeping in city.
- Mon. 5. Drove to Pennsville to see Clark Jaynes. Returning spent the day busily in the office.

242 Aug.

Feb. 6.

Spent time. Smith in Majorsville township. Re-
turning stopped at Joseph Henry's and Mr. Lathrop
at home. He after dinner visited his friends and
returning worked in office till dark. Then called
back to Lammons.

11. 11. 11.

Walked to Harris's in the morning. In the afternoon
drove to Janicowis. Remainder of day very busy in
office!

Th. L.

In the morning to Mr. Jamieson^{2d} son to R. Jamieson. He kept him in office in morning of day. Still getting on nicely at home. I let the small Republic get out it, & if there to wash the dishes or if slave to go away at once he performs that office.

142

In the morning to Robert Jaynes's. Rescued a new
day busily engaged in office.

Sa 7. 10.

in the morning to George B. H. & in the afternoon
to Bob. Caynes.

Sept. 11.

I was to Justice Schadricks in the morning. Our
business work had in office till four o'clock. Then
Thomas and Jack and I took the stage to the bank
procured a boat and went over to the Government
works. Returning we spent an hour gathering pebbles
for a store while John and I played alone the
other watching the pebbles into the water in great quantities.
I got in this manner a great amount. It was not at all
long in coming, and I put this in the basket. We felt
very happy and content. I finished my bathing, etc. the day.
We came home, got our supper and Jack went to a
little boy and rocked him asleep.

1700.

All day in office & in town.

Pl. 15.

The same.

- Wed. 14. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to Chadwick's. Returning worked in office till night.
- Th. 15. Worked in office till dinner. In afternoon to Thos. H. Jones. Returning worked in office till night.
- Fri. 16. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon to Chadwick's. Returning worked in office till night.
- Sat. 17. Went to Chadwick's in the forenoon. In the afternoon busy in office till night.
- Sun. 18. Called up at day light to go to Mr. Dr. McLeod. This is a curious circumstance in his past life. In his distress he becomes momentarily honest. Returned at noon and found plenty of work waiting for me. Struggled through it till about a good dinner time, made several delusive attempts to get an hour of rest with Annie and our little boys, but each time I was called back to work. In the evening we finished our Journal writing after putting the little ones to sleep. It was some time before I could sleep. I do not make fate - I only take fate. When shall I rest? Every day brings new duties, new competition, new trials. My head is tired all the time. At present the superabundant supply of regular work is a deal of typical work, which makes special daily demands on brain and nerves. How I should wish in a writer selected not free from care or solicitude or toil. I must go to bed now full of pain and weariness with a busy day already laid out for the morning. At ten, will have its added increment of incidental or accidental labor. If free from pain I should fight through the very work rapidly. I shall say as it may - how in "Dabright. Now," as Watson says, to the last part of the year yesterday being very busy tomorrow.

244 Aug

Wed. 17. Worked in office till noon. Then drove to Justice Chadwick's & returned, worked in office till 9 P.M.

Th. 18. The same.

Wed. 20. In the morning drove to Ch. Chadwick's. Returning worked in office all day.

Th. 21. In the forenoon drove to Justice Chadwick's. Willard Chadwick's & returned. In the afternoon drove to Chas. Tappan's by way of putting a letter. Worked in office till noon. P.M.

Fri. 22. Very busy forenoon looking after my Typograph. In the afternoon drove to Justice Chadwick's, W.L. Chadwick's & home. At night to Amos Brooks' and back.

Sat. 24. In the morning to Joshua Parsons's. Remainder of day in office. In the evening to Mr. Melly's.

Sun. 25. Very busy in town all day & till ten P.M. A part of afternoon & evening was spent at Chas. Tappan's and Chas. Webb's.

Mon. 26. Drove to Andrew Bishop's. Returning worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to Justice Chadwick's & the John H. Whipple's who were waiting. Returning found Wm. C. Geddes waiting. With him & returned at ten P.M.

Tue. 27. To Justice Chadwick's & Willard Chadwick's in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Jacob Rogers. Remainder of day worked in office.

Wed. 28. Am suffering terribly. Do not feel at all strong, am much exhausted & yet can get me out, the pain is so comforting that I really like to live. If it is to continue I seriously hope for

246¹¹¹
Sept.

Fri. 6.

In the morning drove to Jas. Rogers. Returning
worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to
Justice Chas. H. Bell and Chas. H. Henry, Thompson
and home.

Sat. 7.

Worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to
Chas. H. Henry, Thompson by way of Hannibal and to
Jas. Rogers & home. Worked in office till nine P. M.

Sun. 8.

In the forenoon to Justice Chadwick and Henry Thompson.
Returning crossed river to Adams with Charles Henry
in his boat to his house. Returned at five P. M. Left a
long home in office to see Jas. Rogers. Some driving
hard to get away at such short notice that I may be
able to keep my promise to go with Louis to Lexington
Pa, where he is to become a student at the Washington
and Lee University.

Mon. 9.

Very busy morning. Went off at 11 till train time
when bidding Charlie "goodbye" and started for
Hannibal. I hurried to get to that train with time
for Hannibal. After taking dinner at the St. James
Hotel I went to see my sister where I spent an hour.
Returning crossed river to Williamsport where after
considerable trouble we succeeded in getting ticket
pink in time for the 2:00 P. M. train for Huntington.
The train behind time plunged along the uneven
road at a tremendous rate swaying and grinding as it
rattled like a pile of stones. It was very rough and
shaky, irregular, jostling and rushing. The train
while a large one had slipped upon the track.
Here we were delayed an hour after which we began
the same furious race. Sunset finds us down in
the salt country. Here the scenery is wild & grand-
high hills broken by deep ravines. The railroad here
seems to be legal tender along the Ohio River Railroad.
The river is very low. I do not remember having seen
the Ohio River so small. It is clear as a spring.
The river is very wide and deep. The water is very
foully polluted.

Sept.

playground for little Davenport whose enthusiastic
 plays along our beach at home crowd into my
 mind whenever I turn my eyes upon the river.
 There is a marked contrast between the countries
 on the opposite shores. They seem to belong to
 different periods of civilization. The town along
 the Ohio shore looks clean & cozy. We reached Hult
 in time at 8:30 P. M. and were forced to wait till
 12:30 before going to the hotel. I am confirmed
 in my impression that our tickets were wrong.
 I had been told by Annie's uncle that we had it 75-
 ledged to Clifton Forge, instead of to Stanton.
 We then repaired to a restaurant and ate some vile
 pastry which made both of us sick.

Sept. 11.

At 20 minutes of 11. the F. & C. spot flying wheel
 rolled out from Huntington for Clifton Forge. Both
 wished for a cup of Uncle's coffee. Annie seemed very
 much exhausted & thought best to take the sleeper.
 I had for one but one berth, an upper one into which
 we crept. I placed Annie behind but she should roll
 out. The jumping of the train came near rolling
 me out & I fell asleep which was seldom
 as the pain in my jaw & ear was so intense.
 I was made very nearly to White Sulphur Spring.
 In the year since the train line left the
 large forest & the many small giants. The dense
 forest crept out of the mountain mist & the deep
 gorge was filled with a thick mist & the deep
 water of the river combined to make a scene
 of grand and rugged no climber to defy the encroaching
 hand of man. But here this hardy adventurer
 found the river and the road of progress.
 I do not recall a road whose scenery is so impressive
 as this. We reached Clifton Forge at 7:30 A. M.
 Then passed on to visit to Huntington on the "New A."
 Passing by the river we went next to Stanton. The
 scene reached Clifton Forge where we had a dinner
 and for train to Huntington. Reached Huntington at 12:15.

Sept.

Next dinner at the Vivian House. After dinner
 went to the College. Alf Tom, the school janitor,
 showed us at my urgent request, the recumbent
 statue of Gen. Lee. This is the work of Valentine the
 Virgin's sculptor. Although a downright duffer, it
 has been completely successful. It stands upon a high
 containing the remains of General in the rear of the
 Chapel, which he made while studying his anatomy
 of the College. It represents him as falling through the air
 as he slept on the field during his campaign. The night
 before he had written the words "The life of a
 upon the death of a hero." The figure is
 thrown slightly across the right ankle. The feet are
 reclined in the air, held high up by a long
 After studying the statue, Alf Tom, the school janitor,
 showed us a building of the town, which
 was a building of the town, which was a building of the town,
 who went with him through the war. We examined the
 paintings in the chapel. Alf Tom, the school janitor,
 showed us a building of the town, which was a building of the town,
 where the room remains as nearly as possible as
 he left it for the station. One air of respect and
 called for roads the place. The room he began in
 as a room in piles just as he left it. The room
 too lay the roomed pen just as he left it. The room
 had been a room of the pen, but it was
 partially filled with scientific works, a sofa upon
 which he used to sit, and a table upon which he
 before he should go home. There was an air of sincere
 about the poor old man, as he showed the
 to Alf Tom, the school janitor, that visit to the room.
 How much I longed to own that pen. Leaving the
 private office of this gentleman, we were conducted
 next to the room in the College building. But we
 went to the graveyard to see the grave of Lee's great
 friend, the immortal Jackson. It is extremely
 unpretentious: a simple slab at the head bearing a
 scroll in relief on which is inscribed "Gen. Thomas J.
 Jackson. In the rear of the slab is a long scroll
 presented by "his ever loving soldiers from Maryland."

Sept. 1. bear the name "Stoner". A new mound beside
 his grave marks the grave of his only child, Mrs
 Christian who was buried here about three weeks ago.
 The widow survived. Sunday I came thence to the
 depot to make inquiries and returned to the College,
 paid his tuition, deposited the funds as instructed.
 Then we went to the evening parade at the Virginia
 Military Institute. After which we returned to Mrs.
 Barclay's where I had procured board for 4 weeks.
 ate our supper & retired. In the morning made
 the third trip to the ticket office and were put off again
 till ten o'clock. What official stupidity. Four trips to determine
 what he should know at once. Started toward college and met Henry
 with a buggy and an old gray mare. I got in and we drove to the
 Natural Bridge - 13 mi. in 2 hrs. and 15 min. Leaving our
 horse at the stable, a few hundred yards from the
 hotel we crossed a beautiful little stream
 closely fringed by cypress trees & walked down
 to Forest Glen, which is situated against the
 steep slope which towers high above it and is densely
 covered with forest trees. Having registered our
 names we proceeded to the gateway where passing
 through the little store kept by the gatekeeper we
 hired a guide, a little negro boy, and proceeded along
 the beautiful path which leads down the grassy
 slope, under the canon under the great Natural
 Bridge. As we proceeded the way grew more ex-
 citation & excitement. A few minutes brought us
 to the cascade falls. Here we stopped to look at
 the great arborescences which have brought
 naturalists from all parts of the continent. The
 largest was partially obscured by the roots but
 its sturdy trunk presented its great body from
 reaching the ground. Leaving it standing at an
 angle of about thirty degrees with the ground.
 Its side is much worn by the footsteps of those who
 have walked up among the branches. I climbed it
 too. It measures 18 ft. in circumference. Resuming
 our way we passed along the serpentine path which

Sept.

again started & started till we reached the bottom of the gorge. From this place we looked up & beheld the most stupendous & colossal natural Bridge in the world. Towering from the bed of the stream on either side rose a gigantic & perfect buttress smooth & symmetrical which faded away in an immense arch without flaw or imperfection a solid limestone arch which spans the stream & completes the structure of the most wonderful piece of natural scenery on the continent. Immediately above head & beneath the blue limestone arch is a wide but tolerably perfect natural representation of an American eagle. A small footbridge spans the stream between the giant piers. Stepping when first think of the way toward looking up & high on the further abutment is a fine profile of a deeply face sculptured by nature in this mighty mountain wall. That as true this on the same buttress are the initials of George Washington. These have been pointed higher up by the use of ladders. This was a favorite resort of both Washington & Jefferson. Legend says that George Washington threw a stone from the bed of Cedar Creek below over this lofty arch into the roadway which passes over it. Pleasant as is this thought it is to me inevitable. The guide informed us that not one man had been known to throw up to the arch above it is 45 ft thick.

The path of the missile would be much longer & amused myself by throwing one as far up the might to columns as should I throw it to drop a third one into a small fissure where it remained wedged above the initials of Washington. No words could express my admiration of this gigantic & sublime structure its elegance, its massive strength, its completeness, its quiet sublimity. Higher than Niagara, broader than Broadway, stronger than its mightiest human imitations its bed to the majestic & quiet impress of an Infinite and Eternal Hand. It lacks nothing. Nothing toward its mighty work is done.

Sept.

mounted by great trees whose heavy aspect
 are in keeping with the grandeur of the scene.
 Lowly evergreen mingle their branches with the an-
 cient deciduous residents which fringe and
 deck the crown of this mighty giant forest of
 nature. The brook is streaming through
 the dense forest that cloth the mountain side
 in soft low golden light over the scene, the
 clear sparkling stream bubbles and glides among
 the great rocks and in the pebbly bed furnishing
 an enchanting and appropriate music. The wind
 whispered soft melodies through the great trees.
 We followed the well-worn path leading up the gorge to
 Sulphur Cove which we reached. (12) The time was drawing
 near when I should take my train from the station which
 is two miles from the bridge we did not go up to the Lee
 water falls we took mine but returned that we might
 visit the top of the bridge. As we walked back through the dense
 quiet forest I gazed at the mighty walls which towered thousands
 feet high on the top of the gorge. I wished for a week to spend
 in communion with this giant spirit of Nature. Beneath
 the arch I broke from the large rock which had fallen from
 the arch in 1888 some pieces which I carried back as
 souvenirs. Reluctantly leaving this wonderful wonder
 of the world, we retraced our steps to the gateway at
 which we entered, passed into the highway. Up the steep
 hill to the top of the bridge which we crossed and followed the
 rustic path along Cedar Cliff. We gazed down into the
 deep gully. Mighty old pines and oaks and beech mingle their branches
 as they tower upward from this deep gorge forming a wonderful
 park whose tallest trees are more than 100 ft. Below we think
 prospects have been constructed from pole to pole. The
 visitor from losing his balance of falling into the tremend-
 ous chasm may fear can stand close and gaze into the abyss
 without supports. On the right is pulpit rock from which the
 best view of the great face of the arch can be obtained. We
 spent some time on this rugged and firm rock surveying
 the beautiful scene below. Sometimes picking a rock over the
 top of the stream and listening to the reminding echoes. There!

PREPAID IN ADVANCE
 R—REPORT CHARGE
 T—TELEGRAM—CABLEGRAM
 —RADIOGRAM
 NO CODE—STATION TO STATION DAY RATE
 C—IN PLACE CALLED COLUMN INDICATE MESSAGE RECEIVED COLLECT
 —APPOINTMENT RATE
 —EVENING RATE
 —M—MESSAGE CALL RATE
 —N—NIGHT RATE

Sept 7.

I had over the side of the precipitous mountain which we brought
us up to the bridge with a feeling that its lofty peaks and
sublime majesty were looking at us. Bidding her to hold fast
to the station, I took my place at Clifton Forge. Laid over two hours
at Huntington. At Marietta at 12. Spent an hour with
my sister, took train & was soon whirling up the dear old
mountain again. What wonders it has suffered, what changes since I
first saw it! What riding & running is there about this trip

At 3:16 $\frac{1}{2}$ reached home. Went from depot to see Alf. Hook's child. Then to office where I found a company of men awaiting me. I disposed of it as rapidly as possible, then about the town saw my patients, then drove to Jas. Rogers's and home at dark. I do not feel like I should care to make another such trip for a great pile of gold.

Fri. 13.

Visited my patients in town before breakfast. Then off to Justice Chadwick's, William Chadwick's, Henry Thompson's, John Kelly's and home at noon. In the afternoon drove three miles beyond Chesterhill to John Judson's. Home at dark.

Sat. 14.

Drove to John Kelly's, Henry Thompson's
Willard Chadwick's and Justice Chadwick's in the forenoon.
In the afternoon worked till three o'clock in office
then drove to Jas. Rogers' then over to Chas. S. Hamer's and
home at sunset taking Gatewood with me.

Sun 15.

Worked hard in office all day.

Mon. 16.

In the forenoon drove to Justice Leachwicks, William Leachwicks, Haver Thompson, also Hefordshire. Worked afternoon in office.

Am. 16.

Rained all day. Hiring Link Means ponies and drove to Martin Davis's - 12 miles. Returned at four o'clock and worked in office till 9 P.M.

Nov 18

In the forenoon drove to John Kelley's, Henry Thompson's, Wilson Chubbuck's, Justice Chubbuck's and home. Worked in office till night.

1877
Sept.

253

- Th. 19. Worked in office all day.
- Fri. 20. Drove to John Kelly's, Henry Thompson's, Justice Chadwick and Willard Chadwick's in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Sat. 21. The same.
- Sun. 22. The same, except went to Earl Chadwick's.
- Mon. 23. Called by telegram to visit Ella Morris, McConaughy St. What-
at returned by train.
- Tu. 24. To John Kelly's, Henry Thompson's, Willard Chadwick's, Justice Chadwick's, and Earl Chadwick's in the forenoon. In afternoon worked in office till night. In P.M. operated upon Jonas Hingham's son.
- Wed. 25. Drove round as yesterday forenoon. In afternoon worked in office. Very busy.
- Th. 26. The same in forenoon. In afternoon went to Chester-
field to see Mrs. J. A. Hillig, thence three miles to John Jackson's. Returned at dark.
- Fri. 27. Went to Marion Ellis's in forenoon and spent remainder of day at work in office.
- Sat. 28. Entire day in office.
- Sun. 29. In forenoon went to Kelly's, H. Thompson's, Justice Chadwick's, and Earl Chadwick's. Cold but bright with a dark grey sky.
- Mon. 30. It rained all night last night and from a grey sky the cold rain came down nearly all day. In the morning drove to David Shinn's thence to Mrs. Downing at Justice Chadwick's, thence to Earl Chadwick's thence back to Willard Chadwick's and on to Henry Thompson's.

1889

John Keller and home at 4 P.M. (The day dinner
went back to the field for the same reason as
George Barnes. Returned at 8 P.M. This is my first
trip in the saddle for six months. It is much more
tiresome than driving.

Oct.

Fri. 1.

Went to Earl Chadwick's in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office. Found
drying up fast.

Wed. 2.

To Justice Chadwick's & Earl Chadwick's in the
forenoon. In afternoon to George Barnes's. Paddo fair
again.

Th. 3.

The same. Very tired at eight o'clock when I was called
to George McNeigh's and returned at two in the morning.

Fri. 4.

Drove to both Chadwick's in the forenoon, then kept
busy in office till night.

Sat. 5.

To Justice Chadwick's, John Keller and E. C. Chadwick's
in the forenoon. In the afternoon to George Barnes's.

Sun. 6.

To Justice Chadwick's, E. C. Chadwick's, John Keller
in the forenoon. In afternoon worked in office.

Mon. 7.

In the forenoon drove to George Barnes's, and C. H.
Whinn's. Returning we kept in office till two o'clock.
Then drove to Justice Chadwick's, E. C. Chadwick's and
John Keller's.

Tue. 8.

To E. C. Chadwick's, John Keller and J. S. Chadwick's
in the forenoon. Worked in office till three o'clock.
Then drove to George Barnes's, George Chinn's, The
Sheen's and back to office at 8 P.M.

Wed. 9.

To Justice Chadwick's, E. C. Chadwick's in the forenoon.
In afternoon worked in office.

1889.
Oct.
Th. 10.

255

In the morning to George Barnes. Most of the afternoon did
three visits. Then went to Jean Davis, Edgar Richards,
James Whitcomb, John Bell, & C. C. Whitcomb's home.

Fri. 11.

In the forenoon to C. C. Whitcomb's, James Whitcomb's,
and John Bell's. In the afternoon went to George Barnes's
and returned at sunset. It was a warm golden day.
At home I gazed on the beautiful foliage
displayed in the rich warm colors of early autumn. There
was a delicacy and freshness of tint which is not found
in autumn's later glories. The oak is just beginning
to put on its crimson. The maple its absters. A tinge
of soft brown is scattered here and there throughout the
rich display. The great sun was sinking lazily through
a purple pomp of just above the western horizon.

To his right soft blue clouds faintly hovering
along the horizon like distant mountains. The sun
sunk lazily to the west by our tardy wing. I
longed for wife and children to be with me and enjoy this
golden sunset - this faint scenery - this closing
Autumn day. It was unlike any time which
does not close with the set of sun. As I heard
the song the day-god cast his brief reflection in the
water on the crest behind the distant hills. It seemed
going to its rest. I seemed going to mine - only seemed,
for I had much work ahead. I closed the page with
the memories of the faint, the glorious sunset - the
quiet stillness - the soft rays of autumn
all about me. In my heart the thoughts of my land,
its hills, its autumns, its evenings. I reached the door,
plunged into my toil, drove away the memories so dear
to me, filled my head with commercial humdrum. I marked
my way to my hard earned supper. Here beside my little
two-year old boy (for this is Walter's birthday) I
forgot for a little moment the tempt of my toil.
After supper I rocked the weary boy asleep, put him in
his bed and sat down to spend the evening with Annie.
It was near bedtime now. A rap on the door called
me away. I swung my coat and I was I went to George

256/1889.

Oct.

Pratt's and started to rain. The rain
was light and the air was breezy. I was
sore and sleepy, but my stomach gave me little
rest.

Sat. 12.

In the morning drove to Earle Chid-
ley's, John P. and Justice Chadwick's farm to work.
A crowd in waiting. I hurried through it as quickly
as possible and spent the remainder of day and evening
until 8 P. M. in office.

Sun. 13.

To Justice Chadwick's, John P. and E. C. Chadwick's
in the forenoon. In the afternoon drove to George
Pratt's and Mrs. Medley's.

Mon. 14.

Spent entire day in town and office.

Tue. 15.

In the forenoon to Earle Chadwick's, John P. and
Justice Chadwick's. In the afternoon worked in
office.

Wed. 16.

To George Pratt's in the forenoon. In the afternoon
the weather was wonderful. I had a good
day. I was out at 10 o'clock of the beautiful
weather to give a ride to the children and to
all got in the buggy at one o'clock and drove up
the river. I left them at Ada Scott's till I returned
from Barnes's. When they remounted and we all drove
homeward. It was a beautiful autumn afternoon
and we all enjoyed the fine scenery. The fields were
in the gorgeous hues of autumn. The trees
were spangled in the soft golden sunlight. The maple
leaves were glistening red and gliding softly down
through the sunlight. Helen all gazed in amazement
at the dancing river over the dachshund which Ben
clamped in his chubby hands. His long lashes began to
drop and his great head to sway over the deer leg now
growing dead sleepy. He drank in the beauties of the
scene till nature was exhausted. He still sat on his
little stool which stood between my feet and leaning the

only land between my house he looked up with the satisfaction of confidence and immediately fell asleep. We had intended to visit the grove & came a few rods from the road our intention but in doing so to disturb his slumber. See, the water felt, and the wet little waister had fallen asleep again. When we reached the ferry Mrs. Moore was waiting for me, having (I think) missed the children home. I went to Mr. Moore's & returned in an hour.

- Th. 17. Spent entire day at store.
- Fri. 18. Dined to George Barnes' in the forenoon. In the afternoon to John White, & wife & Charles & wife & Earle Chackrich's.
- Sat. 19. A busy office day.
- Sun. 20. To George Barnes' & wife & played in the forenoon. In afternoon in office.
- Mon. 21. To Mr. Harsine in the morning. Then to Earle Chackrich's, John White's and John Chackrich's.
- Tu. 22. In the morning to Earle Chackrich's then to Mr. Harsine. Then by way of Collinsville to David Barrett in Newport Township. The gray mist which had been down of the night settled into a cold rain through which I drove on to George Barnes's, thence by way of Hook's Ferry house. Then drove to George Wiley's. Returning got my dinner at daylight.
- Wed. 23. Working all day in office. This was a beautiful day. The which I always remember - it being the day I do not know if I am to have much but on this day of uncertainty let me thank the Lord for the God's gift blessings which crown the hour. My health has been poor during much of the past year but I have been so sustained as that I have

God and Nature

That there is one Supreme
of all things few will deny. But
there are some who attempt to hold
a still contrary, untenable position
the record of History abundantly
proves. While attempting to maintain
the absurdity some have at least
attempted and failed to substitute for
the One Supreme God a being and
itself man in the garb of Nature.
Will you regard for their conceit
automatic God now present to point
out some of the most striking and
characteristic differences between
Nature's God and Nature's self.
The operations of Nature are
ever automatic and unchangeably
uniform. The acts of God are

sentient free and independent

So it is the great first cause Nature
is the first great effect. A cause is
always equal to and often greater than
an effect. An effect is often less and
never greater than its cause.

Even were we to admit Nature to the
rank of a cause with all the high
attributes given it by Pantheists that
cause would yet be inadequate to create
and sustain a world with its manifold
workings and varied intelligences.

Nothing exists apart from a
thinking being. The fact of our existence
as sentient active beings demands of
us a cause. Our own consciousness tells
us a conscious Nature is unequal to
that cause—

- Nov. 1 In the forenoon to Perry Waller's, Justice Chadwick's,
 Joe Wallace's. In the afternoon to
 George Burnes, thence to John Waterhouse, thence
 to The Greene's and home at 8 o'clock.
- Sat. 2 In the morning to Marion Ellis. Then worked
 busy in office till night.
- Sun. 3 Very busy in office all day. When he returned
 this evening he remained till after election.
 Business of things about him with him till time for
 me.
- Mon. 4 In the forenoon to Perry Wallace's, Lake Eddleblute's,
 Const. Chadwick's, Joe Wallace's, and Justice Chad-
 wick's and George Evans's. As I had been called
 out at 2 A. M. to Joseph H. Berry's, from miles
 away and returning at day light and at 1 mile sports.
 The entire time he was very tired when I put
 him in and out of the office. Still he worked
 along in his usual magnificent style. In afternoon
 applied in court to the C. Thoma and wrote of in office
 till 7 o'clock. Then worked with my little boys
 for half an hour before the fire, read until half
 past ten and retired.
- Tue. 5 Election day and very busy.
- Wed. 6 Busy in office.
- Th. 7 To Perry Waller's, Joe Wallace's and Justice Chadwick's
 in the forenoon. All afternoon in office.
- Fri. 8 Very rainy. Worked in office till noon. Just as
 dinner. In evening called on my way to Jas. P. H. H. H. H.
 Returned near dark.
- Sat. 9 Another busy office day.

Sun. 10

A beautiful warm morning. To rest my aching head I took the children over to Jack's and he and I started to walk over to the locks. At the ferry I learned John Alin had passed by me to the store for me. This broke my plan. I had contemplated a partial day of rest. Vexed and deeply disgusted I returned, got Sparta and rode the 7 1/2 miles through the mud with but one consolation - the weather grew chill and gloomy which hindered somewhat the piling up of work at the office to await me. Home back past Jonathan Parish and stopped to see George. Reached home at four o'clock. Worked in office till night.

Mon. 11.

Spent entire day in office.

Tue. 12.

In the morning rode to Percy Wallace's, Marion Ellis's, Jas. A. Wallace's, John Wallace's, and Justin Chadwick's. In the afternoon rode to P. J. Patterson's.

Wed. 13.

Spent the entire day in office. Very busy.

Th. 14.

The same.

Fri. 15.

Refused many calls to ride. Am suffering with rheumatism. Worked in office all day.

Sat. 16.

A very busy office day. My head is very weary.

Sun. 17.

The day was ~~marked~~ marked in with sullen, icy rain. Filled with stinging pain I started soon as I had eaten my breakfast and rode all day in the rain which seemed to stop for a few moments when I stopped but punctually putting me away in the mud when I returned. The rain froze as it fell forming icicles on the trees. The air seemed charged with a chilly chilliness which seemed to pierce the marrow. To add to my discomfort to ride, the thoughtless had loosed my leggings. This consideration of me kept my legs out all day, while he remained in the warm, dry store. Wonder if

- Nov. He would find my breath. I rode first to Seth Smith's
at home, then to George Evans's, Jas. Wallace's, John
Bell and home at last. About noon, till the P.M.
- Mon. 18. Working in office at home.
- Tue. 19. The same. Suffering with my old wound.
- Wed. 20. The same.
- Th. 21. In the forenoon went to see Wallace, John
Bell, and home at last. About noon, till the P.M. in
the afternoon worked in office.
- Fri. 22. All day in office unable to write.
- Sat. 23. Worked in the office till noon. In the afternoon
to Thos. Belmont, Jas. Wallace, John Wallace, John
Bell and home at last.
- Sun. 24. The entire day in office.
- Mon. 25. Brad went to Columbus this morning to attend
the examination by the State Board of Pharmacy.
I attend here, wait on patients and perform the various
duties belonging to myself. To catch up yet as
nicely.
- Tue. 26. The same.
- Wed. 27. The same.
- Th. 28. Brad returned on morning train and I went at
once to see the patients I had been forced to put
off for two days. Went to Jas. Wallace's, John
Wallace's and John Bell's.
- Fri. 29. Dr. and nurse at home. Took train to Hocking
to see Jas. McKitter's, child. Wallace's back.

Mon. 7. Very busy all day in office.
 Tues. 8. The same.

Wed. 9. Went to the office, but did not go in. I went
 to the office in the afternoon till one o'clock. Then
 went to the home to see the children.

Thurs. 10. A busy office day.

Fri. 11. Worked in office till noon. To see to ride
 in afternoon went on a visit to call to Joseph
 Smith. Then on to see to John. Home at dark.

Sat. 12. To see Wallace in the morning. Wallace in the morning
 left home in office.

Sun. 13. All day in office.

Mon. 14. Very busy in office till noon. Breakfast very, very
 slow. Heavily taking time time for my dinner.
 Wrote to Chas. Linnis, Esq. to attend my attach-
 ment suits against Nathaniel Hays, Commissioner
 of the Court. Got home at dark, got supper & wrote
 to Jas. Wallace. Home at ten o'clock.

Tues. 15. Went to Jas. Wallace's in the morning. Busy in of-
 fice till after dark.

Wed. 16. Very busy all day in office.

Thurs. 17. To Jas. Wallace's in the forenoon. In the afternoon
 worked in office.

Fri. 18. Worked in office till ten o'clock. Then went to see
 Joseph Smith & his wife. Home at
 ten o'clock. Found the two little boys waiting
 at the door & glad to see me. Set down between
 them to a good dinner which we all enjoyed.

- Dec. 11. A very fine day and a very pleasant trip. After dinner I felt very tired and began to enjoy splitting kindling. While I was doing this I was gathered there up and stopping me every minute by getting in my way. These stops added nothing more it not for others which took me away to the store. I returned with same result. In the evening spent half an hour with E. Moliney whom I am treating for cancer.
- Th. 12. Our warm winter is interrupted by a thin crust on the mud this morning. In the forenoon I rode to the farm and rode back to the city while he remained to take the horse back. Worked all the afternoon in the office.
- Fri. 13. To Jas. Wallace in the forenoon. In afternoon in office.
- Sat. 14. The same.
- Sun. 15. The same.
- Mon. 16. To Jas. O. Wallace in the forenoon. To Joe Smith in the afternoon. Very warm and muddy. Retired late and was called up at midnight and to Andrew's house where I stayed up all night.
- Tu. 17. In the morning took Mr. Muse's horse and rode to George Bolser's where I put a cart on his son and then returned to Devols. Then took the horse and rode to the Olcott churchyard visiting the grave of my father mother and sister and examining a piece of ground adjacent to the graveyard which I am contemplating purchasing for planting as a Christmas gift to the M. O. Olcott Church for the purchase of a park. I then rode down to see the owner, Mr. Baudrie by whom I had some ride with Mr. Muse where I made some further arrangements concerning the contemplated grove, took horse and rode home reaching it at twilight. Worked in office till three o'clock.

264¹⁸⁸⁹
Dec.

Rode to Mrs. T. & worked in office till night

Wed. 18.

Rode to Jas. A. Wallace's in the forenoon, & in the afternoon to Emmet David's, home at dark.

Th. 19

Warm & wet. Suffering severely with rheumatism

Fri. 20

Went to Jas. A. Wallace's in the forenoon. Remainder of day busy in office.

Sat. 21

To J. Smith's in the forenoon. Spent a long afternoon in office. Still raining. It has not been like December.

Sun. 22.

Went to John Wallace's and Jas. A. Wallace's in the forenoon. Worked hard till dark & a heavy snow storm came to J. Smith's Warm & Rainy.

Mon. 23.

In the morning rode to Jas. A. Wallace's, then to John Wallace's, thence to Jas. Russell's & home at one o'clock. Worked in office till night. Was called on several times for things. Charles took down a lot. Peter & I were called of many animals to get the little white sheep put in remainder of night in terrible distress.

Tue. 24.

Went to office at 8 AM when I began one of the hardest of the days I have known for a long time. Road was unusually slow, permitting some loads to escape. My girls came to my support & helped everything & did most of work, preparing the machinery of superimposing the entire stock of the store at some time. When I could get a little moment at night I went to my desk & wrote a card for a few words as I could of a little Christmas poem for my dear wife & children. There were others to remember also, children scattered over the country whom I expect them to be remembering, some of their names were who must not be forgetting. When the sun had gone down I finished the last one of the little poem which during

1867
Dec.

265

the last two crowded days I had conceived of com-
posed as a pleasant past-time while you & I through
the mail quite out of the reach of immediate im-
portunity for correspondence. We should suppose
little the for Annie having been so of pointed in
other places I hoped this at the work of my own hand,
heart & hand would please my dear wife more than
any thing else I could do. Surely in the years to come
she will deeply love these simple tributes of a weary hand
& brain. How have we now - I'd teach our little boys -
the brown-eyed & the blue - the story of their many birth
and may they love them too. It is not poetry - that I
could never write it is what the Doctor felt as he thought
how perfectly his miserable vocation had permitted
him to discharge his duties to that dear trio.

Our Brown-eyed and our Blue

For Jan. 25 Dec. 1867.

You are the dawn which to the brown
Rays in with golden light
Now smile the thrill to our hearts
All our our happy days.

While earth is bright with golden light
And hearts are dancing too,
We have our joys, our little boys,
The brown-eyed and the blue.

One's eyes are brown just like my own
His heart is like mine too;
One's eyes are blue, borrowed from you,
Our brown-eyed and our blue.

To you I prove and give my love -
Return for you're so true,
And for our boys, dear, dear, bright boys
Our brown-eyed and our blue.

Dec.

God bless our joys, our dear dear boys,
 And keep them ever true,
 And keep my wife - my patient wife
 (Our brown-eyed) and our three.

Then I worked on till a late hour in the evening
 when I hoped to get to the Santa Clara
 and went to bed oh! so weary. Yet the sacred, the needed
 rest of the night would be broken by the sound of
 a child's cry. And now I lay awake, although I
 had been up in the night to visit my young ones
 for my dear mother the morning of the day the
 night of my Christmas.

Wed. 26.

I had missed most of night but the morning is so warm
 that many of the children are out and build a fire in the
 stove. I was much pleased to find my little boys so happy
 with their Christmas gifts. I gave to each of them
 to place the little Betty-horse with the bells on them
 after the ponies whose country boys last summer gave
 them such pleasure - for of them. The right hand side
 of the horse is white but what to do. The left hand of
 course is his - he is left handed. Little Joe who can not
 walk, chattered around the tree pulling at its string and
 enjoying it immensely. He seemed to know some of the
 animals had been done something for him to
 enjoy. The merry, rollicking, laughing, brown eyes
 were all more happy than the prettiest, sweetest,
 sweet faced, affectionate little, blue-eyed children. I felt
 badly all day but enjoyed my pleasant evening
 social with the children while they had fallen asleep
 and then my patient wife rode for me till long
 after the three was asleep. With her I felt a
 rest and quiet sweetness not found by any the gleam
 of our fireplace. It is nearly midnight now, the rain
 is falling and the voice of the wind is rising as if it meant
 to join a winter night as if gone to the strange com-
 munity. Christmas almost gone. I must retire now.

Dec.

Hope that with preparation for these conditions
not only in their hearts but in their minds for their
new birds than the bird at present.

{ Over Brown-eyed and our Blue.

{ The Christmas, Christmas which }

May 20th 1889.

Th. 26.

In the morning went to see Dr. J. D. Davis. Had a
consultation of five out of six.

Fri. 27.

Warm and pleasant all day. Worked in office. Went to
Marion Ellis at night.

Sat. 28.

Warm and breezy like springtime. A boy of 15
years. At last rode to see A. Davis's. On the evening
after the fourth call from Dr. Davis people went to
St. Paul Louis and treated the doctor. Poor fellow! his
own chance was impaired by the officious meddling
of the doctor. These people are in the self-
esteem.

Sun. 29.

Still warm. In the morning rode to Marion Ellis,
from there to Jas. G. Wallace's, John Wallace's, Justus
Chadwick's, Jas. Russell's and home at noon. In after-
noon worked in office in office till late then went to
the beach with Ann and the children where we spent
a half hour pleasantly watching the great waves
roll in and break on the shore. A boat which had been
driven by a man offered us seats from which we
could view our little ocean. The great waves splashed
and slapped against the stern of the boat in which
I held tight. See who enjoyed the conversation about
as much as his brother who has always been part
of the "beach". The sky was covered with soft grey
clouds and a storm was rapidly drawing apace although
we were too much interested to give it more than passing
attention. Half way home it broke open as if having
Ann and the children at J. D. Davis's, I hurried home to

1889.
Dec.

close the house against the storm. It was soon over. After bringing them home & getting supper we all went over to Jack's & spent an hour. It was so warm that little Lee went bare-foot. It was a pleasant evening although we were caught in the rain.

Mon. 30.

All day in office. Still mild & balmy.

Tue. 31.

The same. This December passes by with the breath of spring. The doors are open & people are moving about in their short dresses. Even a December wind is a hint in this place that summer has been by the oldest inhabitants.

1890.

Jan.

Wed. 1.

Called up at 2 P. M. & rode to Alex. Wallace's to see Mrs. Park. Returning took a short sleep & then began the labor of the year in the office where I remained all day. The same warm breezy spring-weather ushered in the year.

Th. 2.

A busy day in office & warm as usual.

Fri. 3.

In the morning rode to see A. Wallace, John Wallace & Judge Chadwick & back to Roxbury where I was intercepted by Sam K. who took me to John K. Then there walked to Mr. Muses, found him eating dinner & joined them at his report. Then rode together to Olivet Church where we planned the planting of a grove on the ground I had purchased & given the Church for a Christmas present. I rode thence home where I hurried through my office work made some hurried business arrangements with Charlie in time for him to take the 4 P. M. train to Col. Worked in office till dark then ate supper & when about to return to the store my brow eyed by with an air of sincere sympathy pointed to his little brother in a tone of deep pity & earnest entreaty said "I wish you would go & find him your little boy, you must go

Jan. 3. I have your little boy. Take him up, Dock, he's tired! I could not resist his earnest appeal although I knew he was really pleading for himself. What strange schemes are born in that great head. I joined them in their play and helped I put them aside at last. We then laid them on their side before the fire. After another hour, we read or talked about our dear little treasures who afford us so much happiness and innocent mirth. God bless them. They grow dearer and brighter every day.

Sat. 4. Busy all day in office. Spent the evening with our dearer penitents.

Sun. 5. Very warm, I spent the day at home, in office, in town waiting on patients, writing, scribbling by turns. While Annie was clearing away the supper dishes it was so warm that I carried her into the parlor and Gatewood sat beside her. The moon poured a soft dim flood of light through the gray mists that swept over the sky. Later we came in and Gatewood insisted on having a "rump" (rump). We took our rump till both the little boys were weary and then while Annie rocked L. asleep Gatewood stretched himself close beside me our heads on the same pillow and sang him his favorite Sunbright Chorus till he fell asleep. Then I fell asleep too. Though I slept but a short time, it was restful and refreshing, reminding me of the sweet slugs of boy-hood when like this one upon the floor, where I could stretch and sprawl at pleasure.

Mon. 6. Warm and busy All day in office.

Tue. 7. The same.

Wed. 8. The same.

Th. 9. Colder. A little snow on the ground which

270/1890.

Jan.

soon melted away. Though quite lame I took train to Hooksburg, walked to see George Barnes and then walked all the way home. I was very tired and hungry but otherwise felt benefitted by my walk. Worked hard in office all rest of day.

Fri. 10.

Rode to Thomas' islands. In the morning, returning worked in office till night. Romped with children all day but then not till 11 P.M. Had some calling up to go to C. R. but found it was uselessly kept all night.

Sat. 11.

Warm & sunny. The air is filled with droming, but a little clouded by smoke from the peach trees' fire in Hobbs. Feeling that I was disappointing my patients at office and that I could be of no service here I proposed to return. Strong objection being given I determined my usual day. At last the day was over, and the weary night through the greater part of which I kept a useless vigil.

Sun. 12.

Got home just as chanticleer was singing his matin. Took a nap, rose, looked after my patients in the town. Then rode to Sparta to see: Brokaw's, the rector, Justice Chadwick, Jas A. Wallace, John R. Wallace's home. Ran in office till night.

Mon. 13.

Worked in office till four o'clock then rode to Joshua Parsons' and back and spent evening at home.

Tue. 14.

Still warm. All day in office.

Wed. 15.

Worked in office till nearly night then rode to Joshua Parsons. Evening at home. This was the day appointed to meet the trustees of Mt. Clinton M. P. Church at home and arrange for planting & fencing

- Jan. grow. At it rained hard all day no one could go.
- Th. 16. All day in office.
- Fri. 17. The same. This is the coldest day yet in the winter the ground is frozen so that it is not safe to go out.
- Sat. 18. Bright. Spent day in office.
- Sun. 19. A snow. Snowy. Having most of afternoon. Spent day at office & at home with the children.
- Mon. 20. A snow. Very busy in office all day. Went to the bank to see the bookkeeper at 2 P.M.
- Tu. 21. Spent day in office, chiefly treating La Grippe.
- Wed. 22. Same.
- Th. 23. The same. Still worried & muddy.
- Fri. 24. The same.
- Sat. 25. Very busy. Brad is sick with La Grippe. Worked in office till dark then rode to Sam's Nett's.
- Sun. 26. Rode to Jerome Simpson's in the morning. Worked in store remainder of day.
- Mon. 27. Spent the forenoon in office in afternoon rode to Sam Nett's.
- Tu. 28. Very busy in town & office.
- Wed. 29. Colder. Ground frozen. Walked to Sam Nett's & back before breakfast. Worked in town & store remainder of day.

1896.
272 Jan.

Jan. 20. In the morning, rode to Jas. A. Wallace, thence to Dr. R. Johnson, thence to Chas. Johnson, then to Jas. McHugh's, crossing in row boat with Sam Travis. Crowd waiting on my return which kept me busy until night.

Feb. 11. Started in morning to L. L. Williams in Athens County, 11 miles away. The roads were very deep. Met Dr. Cummings in consultation. Rode home via Parkhurst Mill. Several patients waiting.

Feb. 16.
Sat. 1. A busy office day as usual. This should be called the warm winter for we have never had like it. It is frequently so warm that the doors of the houses are left open during part of day.

Sun. 2. Very cloudy all day. Worked all day in office & rode.

Mon. 3. In the morning went to Fairport meeting trips both ways by R.R. Remainder of day worked in office. Night was broken up by a fire at home. Had to get home in the night.

Tue. 4. Rained up soon after I had lain down & walked to Ben. Humbergs. Returned at day light. Worked in office till night. Then rode to Winrod Simons's then to Sam L. & returned home at 11 P.M. Soon after retiring, was called up to go to John Bains. Gave medicine & retired again.

Wed. 5. In one hour from the time of retiring last night was called up & rode to John Bains. Returned at day light. Kept my bag in office & stored remainder of day.

Th. 6. A day in office.

Fri. 7. Took up train in morning to Hokeburg, crossed river in

- Feb. rain and ran to Obe McKillbren's extracted a number of teeth, then ran on to Samuel McKillbren's, extracted some more, took horse and hurried back to Bung, arrived in time to take down train home. I was quite wet from rain & sweating profusely. Busy remainder of day in office.
- Sat. 8. Worked in office in ^{all day.} ~~forenoon, then afternoon~~ rode to John Johnson's.
- Sun 9. Worked in office till three o'clock. Then rode to John Johnson's.
- Mon. 10. Called up twice before day. The last time walked to Robinson's till night. Spent part of night at Alex Aldman's.
- Tu. 11. The entire day in office.
- Wed. 12. Rode to Mrs. Milner, thence to Thomas Ball's, thence to John Johnson's home at two o'clock. Worked in office till night.
- Th. 13. In the forenoon rode to Mrs. Milner's & John Johnson's. In afternoon worked in town & office. Very warm.
- Fri. 14. Stormy. In forenoon same as yesterday. In afternoon to y. r. s. o. & Simpson's. Returning worked in office till night.
- Sat. 15. Called out at 2 A.M. Went to Jas. Bernick's. Spent entire day in office & at Bernick's.
- Sun. 16. In the morning went to Mrs. Milner's & John Johnson's. Worked in office most of day. Went at night to John's & was preparing to have a fire and running with wife & children & rap at the door called away. The river was high. Arrived in office.

Feb

But a few I made a little, though I had
 rode my dark hollows to David Lewis. He would
 contain nothing to join Platte & back, then
 to Falconer's last back put in remainder of
 night chilling and making water in abundance in
 the draft of a chimney quite out of reach of any
 benefit from the miserably smothering of a fire.
 It was indeed a night of horrible torments. I
 suffered intensely and weariness that almost
 discouraged my heart being about me like a
 cloud of night.

Mon. 17.

But last the long dreary night was away, I was
 glad to see the dull dawn. At a slight, much wished
 breakfast from mere sense of duty to the inner man.
 Then walked to Christ Church to see how my
 grove enterprise was progressing. More than half
 the trees were set and it looked very pretty. Mr. Lyne
 accompanied me. I walked back to Lewis where
 I was kept till ten o'clock, then took my horse and
 march home ward. The hills seemed higher and steeper
 than ever before. I occasionally looked back on the
 dismal dreary though not weary did not stop
 to rest till I reached home. Did my dinner and
 worked in office till night. Retired later.

Tue. 18.

Called up at day and went to La Grabbree's where I
 remained till ten o'clock. Then walked to Henry Bann-
 house, thence home. As I passed Mrs. McHugh's
 I was called in to give an opinion on the value of
 a very fine crayon picture entitled "Spring-time".
 I was very much interested in the picture and
 offered \$25. for it. As I came on my mind was
 filled with its beauty and desired very much to get it
 as a present for my wife who I thought would
 be delighted with it. I was very wary on reaching
 the office and the amount of work kept me busy till
 four P.M. when I got along and rode to Mrs. Whitman's.
 At dinner I stopped and the roads were in such

- condition as that I could not ~~be~~ in words. Came back and read till a late hour to be called up to go to Henry Higgins. After going to Henry Higgins' residence, I ~~was~~ ^{was} called up to go to C. J. Higgins. Ah! those ~~for~~ ^{for} me. One hour before he would not have believed it possible.
- Wed. 19. In the forenoon off to Mrs. Wilner's. Returning worked in office till night.
- Th. 20. Office work and work in town kept me very busy all day. At night had a grand romp with the two little boys in the cot before the fire. This rested my heart, and drove from my weary brain the constantly recurring thoughts of patients, doses, conditions and all the variations of practice. I slept.
- Fri. 21. Worked in office part of day and spent part in covering back of my fine picture Springtime which was brought home last night. It is a treasure indeed. Jack assisted me in hanging it in my office where it is universally admired.
- Sat. 22. Busy all day in office. As this is Washington's birthday I flew out my fine American flag on the street. It was the finest in the town.
- Sun. 23. In the morning rode to George Dougherty's. Spent remainder of day in office. At night called up to go to John Hooker.
- Mon. 24. In the forenoon walked to Mr. Hughes. Remainder of day was kept very busy in office.
- Tu. 25. The same. Called away at bedtime and rode to Eugene Harris. Returning worked in town till after midnight.
- Wed. 26. Worked in office till four o'clock. Took dinner at home.

Feb. 6. Auke Chute. There took horsend rode to Thomas Ball's. Rode from there to Roxbury, crossed river walked to Mr. Hughesnd on home at eight P.M.

Th. 27. Eight minutes before the morning train received call to go to George Oliver. Rushed to depot, but train to Haverbury was in stop. But then here Mr. Peterson had left for some miles through the hills past Danaud the hill rising, passing over his park on account of high water the highest since 1884. To George Oliver. Returning, left here where I found it, recrossed rivernd walked home against on back. Spent remainder of day working in office and yard. It is warmnd sunny. Just the kind of day for old Tomson to see his selfish and mean in the case against of which he publicly boasts of the phenomenal success of his treachery. Fine crafty christian. Having set off his feet without warning altogether start the new attempt to work through a villainous plan by which he will make Jacknd my self give up ways over which he expects a mad dog would to pass with him and to push him at paring prices his retired land. He is treating of some treachery to me which however proved to be kindness. In spite of his vile intentions I will try to push a hand into his schemend disturb it. Victory to the most skillful.

Fri. 8. In the forenoon rode to Lt. Crabtree's taking his horse. Returning walked to Mr. Hughesnd home. Stayed in the office till night.

March.

Sat. 1.

Called up before daynd went to Mr. D. L. Loring. Returned at first post. Worked in office remainder of day. Remember the dirt sabber fell into a trap today unwittingly which I had set to catch his intentions. Now I must begin to unravel his horse if indeed it be not already rusted and. I will endeavor to find a way.

Mon. on his intentions.

Sun. 2. Cold & windy. Worked in town all day. Mrs. Smith walked for half an hour on the beach which was very narrow on account of the high water. The strong wind brought in great heavy breakers whose repeated foam rimmed out of the shore.

Mon. 3. Still cold and disagreeable. Spent the day in office and town.

Tu. 4. Spent evening with Sam. Walked to McHugh's in the morning. Worked in office remainder of day.

Wed. 5. Spent day in office.

Th. 6. Walked to McHugh's in the morning. Worked in town remainder of day.

Fri. 7. Rode to Jerome Simpson's in morning. Spent rest of day in office.

Sat. 8. Spent entire day in office. Very busy. Charlie came home this morning. Walked to McHugh's in morning.

Sun. 9. In the morning dressed and took C. A. Buck's horse & drove to his house to see Mrs. Stoddard. Returning stopped at McHugh's. Spent remainder of day in town. At night rode to Joseph Elger's & took a thigh for his little boy. Charlie went with me.

Mon. 10. Worked in the office in the forenoon. In the afternoon rode to Jerome Simpson's.

Tu. 11. Called up at day & rode to Seth Smith's. Walked

278 ^{1870.}

- Mar. from there to Jerome Simpson's and back to Sprickets.
Was kept there all day. Got home at 10 P.M.
- Wed. 12. Worked in office till 11 A.M. then took train to
Roxbury. Chased him to D. C. Banks to see Mr. Hom-
child. Mr. Hom brought me home on a horse.
Worked in office till night.
- Th. 13. Worked in town & office all day.
- Fri. 14. Worked in office till two o'clock, then rode to
Van Notts. Returned at sunset.
- Sat. 15. Day all at home. Flying over hills & air.
Worked in office till 3:30 P.M. then rode
to Jerome Simpson's and back at sunset.
- Sun. 16. Did the best I could. I am quite lame. Spent
most of day with the children in door. Sent
Abner to Joseph Cyre in my place this P.M.
- Mon. 17. Worked in office all day.
- Tue. 18. In town all day. The scoundrel, John Hook
deliberately violated his contract today with deep
exultation. I then took his note for the amount
due me. Poor paper.
- Wed. 19. Sent Charlie to Joseph Cyre & took morning
train to McConnelsville.
- Th. 20. Called up at daybreak & went to Wesley Bishop's.
Returned at noon. In afternoon rode to Eugene
Harris & Thomas Hooper's. Returning worked in
office till night.
- Fri. 31. Worked in office all day.
- Sat. 22. Remained at home all day. Worked in office till

- Mar. three P.M. then rode to Ludwell Spencer's and back at 8 P.M. The roads are deep & dangerous.
- Sun. 23. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Ludwell Spencer's. Returned at dark.
- Mon. 24. Sent Charlie to Joseph Chyco. Rode to Mrs. Eddleblutes and worked remainder of day in office.
- Tu. 25. All day in office.
- Wed. 26. In the forenoon to Ludwell Spencer's. In the afternoon worked in office.
- Th. 27. Entire day in office.
- Fri. 28. Worked in office and at foundation for house. In afternoon walked to W. B. Henry's.
- Sat. 29. Very busy in office in the morning, then rode to John Hollett's, and returning, busy in office till night.
- Sun. 30. Warm and sunny. Entire day in office.
- Mon. 31. The same.
- Apr. 1. Edg. Rode to N. J. Haberman in forenoon. In afternoon worked in office.
- Wed. 2. All day in office.
- Th. 3. Busy in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Mrs. Eddleblutes and back, then to Sam Stotts and back. Roads dangerous.
- Fri. 4. Worked at foundation of house in forenoon and in office. In afternoon worked at paper-

280/1840

- Apr. portion of house and walked to M. B. Henry's.
- Sat. 5. A busy office day.
- Sun. 6. Warm & beautiful. Sent Charlie to L. Spencer in forenoon & to Oly. in afternoon. Late in afternoon, Annie, the two little boys, and myself spent an hour on the beach gathering fossils. Salinwood would not venture near the water which kept up a continuous boom but Lee required constant attention to keep him from rushing into them. We all came home with light hearts but many of limbs. After supper I went to church to hear the Rev. Mr. Jones, aged 23, who has been repeatedly recommended to me as a prodigy. He preached an ordinary sermon from Mat. 6:1, 18:22. I had previously heard Dwight L. Moody preach from the same text in Washington City Library Hall N.C. I returned to my fireside with more pleasure than I had gone to church.
- Mon. 7. Election day. Very busy in office till 2 P.M. Then rode to Albertus Eddleblute's and back, then worked in office till night.
- Tu. 8. In the forenoon dug trees in forest and carried them to place where we are building our new houses. In afternoon planted trees, worked in office and rode to O. Brokaw's.
- Wed. 9. Worked in office in forenoon rode to Jas. L. Hooper's calling at Wash. Newton's.
- Th. 10. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon started in forenoon and rode to Ludwell Spencer's. Returned at sunset.
- Fri. 11 Off before day to Albertus Eddleblute's. Returned at

- Apr. 2 P.M. Worked in office till night.
- Sat. 12. Worked in office all day.
- Sun. 13. Warm^{ly} bright. Went to see Mr. Frank Yarnell's in my place in morning. Worked in office till 2 P.M. Then spent two hours playing with children in the yard. Struck the hammock from a vine at the cedar tree and put the children in it. They enjoyed it very much. Gatemore rolled out a few times. and always seemed surprised. Lay still and soon fell asleep. I carried him over and he took a long rest. About four P.M. he looked bright as the sunshine. We put him in his little carriage and went to the meadow. Gatemore insisted on travelling the carriage. When we reached the pretty stream which skirts the meadow he was ecstatic at the thought of finding "a new beach". Returning we lingered on the hillside by the cemetery till the sun was low and then came home. It was a pleasant stroll.
- Mon. 14. Worked in office till noon. After dinner rode to Dan do this. John Hollett, Mrs. Medley's home.
- Tu. 15. Worked all day in office, and at buildings, shoveling earth around the walls. Retired at 10 P.M. and called up in an hour to go to Medley Hoopers, where I spent the remainder of night. While there was call to go to Mrs. Starling's and sent Charlie instead.
- Wed. 16. Worked in office^{ly} about buildings all day. Felt very much exhausted.
- Th. 17. Started at 8½ A.M. by route Adams Express by mail

Woff 1st I stopped at Mrs. Edith Martin's. I turned at half past three. Sent Charlie to George Robert in afternoon and worked in office.

Th. 18. Worked in office and about buildings and rode to Eugene Harris in forenoon. In afternoon worked in office.

Sat. 19. Called up in night to go to Don C. Walter's where I was kept till noon. Spent afternoon in office.

Sun. 20. Warm and bright. Sent Charlie to Albert Able in morning to take pictures in P.M. I worked in the office till two P.M. Then we all went to the beach and gathered for a while. This is the favorite resort of the two boys and Annie and I have loved the pebbly shore all my life.

Mon. 21. Worked in office.

Tu. 22. Same.

Wed. 23. To Jasper Newton's in the forenoon while Charlie went to Sam McElhore. In the afternoon worked in office.

Th. 24. All day in office.

Fri. 25. To Jasper Newton's in the forenoon. In afternoon worked in office.

Sat. 26. All day in office.

Sun. 27. Cold rain in forenoon. Sent Charlie to Eugene Harris and I wrote to Jasper Newton's in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office and late in day we all took a moon stroll on the beach and after supper while Annie made the dishes and

Apr.

played with the children who were filled with gentle joy. As usual I got down on the floor where we make a cot with a quilt and all sprawl about with the wildest abandon. Getting ready for stories which he stipulates must be "about a little boy".

With character he is most familiar. I know stories for him till weary. He repeatedly pleads "tell me another story, doctor, about a little boy and I won't wait for any more". At last he turns his chubby face to mine, says "Goodnight Doctor" puts his little arm about my neck and falls asleep. Little he prattles in soft sleepy tone, makes dozens of beds each of which is faintly composed of the floor and some part of me. Then he changes rapidly, for their successors. He is bright as the morning sun, and sweet as the summer day. At last I shake him in my arms and his sweet prattle fades away in soft sighs of sleep. Then a long pause on his couch and both our little treasures sleep sweetly while we wide awake "disturb their peace" while my faithful sympathetic wife invites them on a page I no longer touch.

Whatever may befall me may the greatest blessing my love know and inspire gratitude in our hearts for its brightness and blessing.

----- The hour is late, the moon is riding high in a clear sky the whippoorwill fills the air with his vernal song and the fragrance of spring floats in the cool air. Little feet nod like blue little ones of hope to rise nobler, purer, freer, not happier in the dewy morning.

May 25. Called out at day and went to Cedar Springs & back at breakfast. After breakfast rode to Canyon Newton's. Returning went to visit Francis. After hours of leisure, which I employed in strolling

in the woods & visiting a high rock called the devil's tea-table. Got home at sunset.

Tu. 27. In the morning went to Anna Scott's & back by R.R. In afternoon to Jasper Newton's. Won't office till night.

Wed. 30. Sent Charlie to Col. Travis & I went to Jasper Newton's & worked in office till night. Called up at midnight & went to Dan Kline's where I spent remainder of night.

Th. 1. In the morning, rode to Luther McCutney's. Called at Dr. Leavitt's on return. In afternoon worked in office & home. I am suffering terribly with rheumatism.

Fri. 2. Spent most of forenoon at Raymond Brumish's. In afternoon rode to Luther McCutney's & Jasper Newton's.

Sat. 3. To Anna Scott's & back by rail. Spent remainder of day in office. Still suffering terribly.

Sun. 4. All day at home. I am suffering acutely.

Mon. 5. To Scott's & back by rail. Am compelled to lie down frequently to rest from the fatigue of my torment. In afternoon sent Charlie to Taylor & Hubert's till night & at home.

Tu. 6. In forenoon worked in town's office. In afternoon, rode to Jasper Newton's.

Wed. 7. To Anna Scott's & back by train, in forenoon. Remainder of day busy in office.

Th. 8. The same. In forenoon sent Charlie to Mr. Lake's and in afternoon to Lewis Allen's.

1890.
7 May
Fri. 7.

285

To Anna Scott & back by rail. I am very lame
about to leave to go. Mr. Stetson's, Albert Atkins and
Laurie Wells. In afternoon called to D. J. Newton's
where I was unexpectedly kept all night.

Sat. 10.

A few minutes before nine o'clock A.M. took the
mail and rode rapidly home. As the train
was five minutes late I reached it in time to go
to Andy Scott's. On my return went back to D. J.
Newton's where I was kept all night.

Sun. 11.

How many and what of. Got away from Newton's
at nine o'clock and spent remainder of day in
town.

Mon. 12.

In early morning received a dispatch from
G. F. Gardner, Sup't. of G. W. R. R. asking me to
attend to the matter. Went. I surprised him and
accomplished all I had sought in my former
controversy with him. His air, manner and tone
fairly said "I have been mistaken in my man".
It must have been humiliating to him to be
shown now to each point which he had vainly
sought through skillful legal council and the
assistance of a detective. I frequently found him
studying me with deep interest, and I had the
pleasure of directing him. His lesson was a hard
one when took it well. Returning, got off at
Hockburg and visited Anna Scott's dying child. The
air had cleared away and I saw some in
stuff. The sitting room furnished with a view
on the lofty hills which skirted the winding
river and rose the usual modern style regu-
lar.

Tu. 13.

The above copy should have today's date, if on
yesterday I worked in town and office all day.

1890.
286 May.

Wed. 14. The entire day in town.

Th. 15. Went to see Mr. Newton in the morning. Sent Charlie to Ben Briggs. & to Mr. Barabour's. In the evening went to the Johnsons & was kept up nearly all night.

Fri. 16. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon rode to John Searley's. Back at sunset.

Sat. 17. Worked in office till ten o'clock, then rode to Albert White where I took dinner returning worked in office till 9 o'clock.

Sun. 18. Warm & beautiful day in town & most of night but for a few hours in town.

Mon. 19. Rushed about to see my patients & make preparations for my trip south. Took train at 9:2 A.M. for Camerville. A very sick with falling rain. Left V. - at 12:40 on the P. C. & St. L. for Cincinnati. As I was up all night I am very drowsy & dull. Soon after leaving Cincinnati during a heavy rain I fell into a deep sleep which lasted 30 min. It must have concentrated for I waked feeling better than for long. The same gray sky, all P.M. & the same oblique lines of dotted raindrops on my window. The same green fields - so green - green - so green. A small pond for its green. A small pond, a small pond. How much I wish I were free from the cares behind me & I had my patient wife & bright little boys with me to drink in this quiet, this rest. They are leaving (Verina - how calm & peaceful) to sleep again. But no, I can not. Mr. Moore, my only horse, & I passed me with his wing. 6 P.M. At Lurline. The great hills on each side the beautiful

May stream beside us. It is raining still. It is a strange dark day. Mrs President Harrison is on the train but I did not see her. Left train at 7:40 P.M., could get no sleep^{er} and spent a sleepless night reaching Mammoth Cave Junction at day.

Tu. 26. Took breakfast^{er} and waited till 9:40 A.M. when I took train for Mammoth Cave, 8 miles away. The engine puffs over heavy grades for nearly an hour and stops in a forest at the edge of an old neglected field. We get out and walk down a beaten path partly planked to the quaint old hotel with its long spacious veranda^{er} great shade trees inviting us to a delicious rest. The air is bright^{er} and pure and the aroma of the pine mingles with the breath of the spring flowers that fans our cheeks. But makes us for the time forget the object of our visit. What a delightful scene! What a beautiful place! What a grandeur. We sat a short time on the platform in front of the antique hotel in the shade of the great pines and listened to the melody of spring birds. The distant hum of a beehive and the gentle voice of children. Leaving this restful place we proceeded to the office where we saw the cyclops^{er} and the cyclops^{er} found. The Cyclops^{er} of the cave was named Mrs. M. L. Thomas, who like like is legendary predecessor never refuses the oblige. The following gentlemen composed our party. Nicholas Williams, M.D., Dr. Brown and Mr. H. W. Thomas, M. D., Martin, C. J. W. Smith, James L. M., C. R. M., and C. R. M., guide, and myself.

Next, we put ^{down} in a great airy, light ~~sun-~~
 of a dining hall to an excellent
 dinner. Now we pass through the gar-
 den gate, ~~and~~ down a creek, ~~sequenter~~ ^{sequenter} ~~of~~ ^{into}
 into a deep ravine, where a few golden
 shafts of sunlight seek to tell us of the
 bright day we left above. Our guide provid-
 es up with oil lamps ^{and} we enter the great
 cave. It has already been explored 12 mi.
 The air is very pure and so stimulating
 in the cave. This fact greatly surprises us.
 It could only account for this on the theory
 of fresh air due to the extensive dilu-
 tion of nitrous compounds. The way
 will be hard in this cave & not full of
 fatigue, even although the way is rough
 of perpendicular & often zig-zag.

The nitre beds found in the cave were the
 means of supplying the U. S. with nitre
 for the manufacture of powder in the
 war of 1812. The best points of exposure used in
 casting the shot are very plain yet at a
 distance of 500 yds. from the mouth.
 At a distance of nearly two miles from
 the mouth we killed a blue rat, a species
 we have not seen since the advent of the
 notorious Norway rat. These are very rare
 here this being the only one seen in the
 cave for many years. My companions
 called out to see to spare it, but to spare a
 rat is deliberate sin. About this distance we
 saw an acorn lying in the soft earth near
 a spring, from which a sprout 3 in. long
 had grown. It was firmly rooted. How this
 can occur in Egyptian darkness is a
 mystery. A few crickets are found in the
 cave. The way is dry & soft near the
 Styr, *Arctos ribros*, ^{and} the springs occa-
 sionally grow along the cave in which

These are dedicated to states, some to societies,
 (some to persons & persons. At our sugges-
 tion a ~~stone~~ ^{stone} was chosen near the portal of
 the Bridal Chamber, and a doctor's monument
 began Dr. Thomas of Maine, A. wrote the
 history of the movement & we had the
 pleasure of signing the corner stone. Our
 party being composed chiefly of doctors on
 their way to attend the American Med-
 ical Association at Nashville, soon passed
 the pile to a respectable height when we
 left it for the pleasant tributes of each
 M. D. who may travel this way.

At the junction, I waited till 4 P.M. and took train to
 Bowling Green where I arrived at 11 P.M.
 Went to the Ritter House & as I had to bed
 opposite a negro lodge I could look through
 my open window across the street & see the
 reckless, ceremonial as they attended their
 uniformed chief from front. Later they joined in
 the giddy dance the music of which falling
 upon my sleepy ear soon died away in slumber.

Wed. 21. I arose up at 3 A.M. and at 8:30 took Train for
 Fulton, where I arrived at 4:30 P.M. met Mr.
 Eng & went home with him as usual.

7 May

After breakfast went to John Croys in buggy
and on to Richard Croys & back to John Croys
where I stayed all night.

Th. 22.

Went to John Croys. I took buggy with Mr.
~~Croys~~ and drove to Mrs. Hudson's where we took
dinner. Then people went on my family
from here to John & William Croys where I
took dinner. In afternoon drove to Portland
at 10 o'clock. I drove to John & William Croys
by way of Drake Creek, a beautiful crystal stream.
Returned to Mr. J. Croys. Retired at ten o'clock
at 11 o'clock to Richard Croys where I stayed
all morning.

Fri. 23.

Rode to John Croys, walked to Portland,
got letter from Charlie & all well at home.
Wrote replies to all but letter to each boy.

Sat. 24.

Went to Richard Croys with John Croys in
buggy. Then to Mrs. Hudson's where we
took dinner. I do not know when I
went to a dinner from home since then.
This. The people were so kind, so pleasant,
so ostentatious. Mrs. Hudson made her son
Tommy copy at my dictation my original
verse for the death of my Mother over which
she shed tears. Her very kind mother was
deeply interested and watched eagerly my every word.
After dinner I went to the gate. He had not
yet returned. I waited for him. This is a pleasant breeze day. I walked
some in the forest but as evening drew again
the air became gray & a quiet, peaceful
tempête led me to sit with out my coat on the
veranda while the others complained of feeling
chill. I have noticed this before on several
occasions. These people seem to be

May

was affected by cold than there from
North Carolina. Some neighbors came in, clamor-
ing that by keeping a paper cut in my
finger, which I had pinned about with
the request that they bind it back. A Mr.
Harrison, carried it away as a souvenir.

Sun. 25.

A gray sky with steady rain. I spent the
forenoon at Home Lodge & in the afternoon
John Long came here to tell me what
I had a talk with Dr. Wm. Moore. At 4 P.M.
I went to Mr. Hudson's & then to Mr. Hudson
dinner, and then to John Long's. In the evening
Mr. & Mrs. Bailey formerly of Ohio called to see
me. Retired at 11 P.M.

Mon. 26.

Up at 4 ~~30~~ 30. Off to station where I was
delayed until 8:15 A.M. Off to Nashville.
Climate of May. I enjoy my trip very much
but miss my wife & little boys. Hope they are
well. Got to Nashville at 10:30 & went to see
J. H. Anderson, at the Methodist publishing house.
Then went to Mrs. Sharp's boarding house at
200 Meridian St. & took dinner, after which
I went all over Edgefield. The people of the place
quite life very warm. The houses & some are
the relics of Nashville's future. I was struck
by the steady look & could not be found
Nashville. There we were captivated by
the quiet refinement, of magnificent beauty
but I fear the other side of the river was like
a pleasant dream in a fairy realm. The air
of restfulness & quiet of native grandeur
by soft & quiet simplicity to which I added
this charming scene with the unbroken
peace of life. Great tulip trees & mighty oaks
the landmarks of centuries of quiet
life towered high over the clustered
maple & rich magnolia laden with

1890.

293

May.

gigantic snowy flowers, while on the dark green lawn beneath, children, clad in flowing white skipped with elfin steps almost as quiet as the soft footfalls which sometimes stole silently through the thick foliage. We drove to an elevated point north of Woodlawn on MacFarlin Avenue. This I examined with some care with a view to purchase. However I did not buy it. Returning to Bankers Court we walked to the Square took the electric railway and rode down to the 2nd Division St. where I enjoyed a walk up for after which we immediately returned to the Square walked to the Union Tabernacle which we found already crowded an hour before the services were to begin. The walls of the tabernacle are only a few feet high and yet the architect has been provided to cover it all. At 8 o'clock a chorus of applause surrounded the coming of this ecclesiastical possessor to the hall. Some found the posture of respect along the small space dark-complexioned man with white eyes, hair and mustache, which he put to the test in a thoughtfully apprehensive manner. He played the part of the powerful old, mingling with invective, sarcasm and slang in a conglomerate mass denouncing his applauding auditors as if they had reached a condition where nothing but the very few great of the world - a hostile pit below those who have heard him frequently as they have heard him so severe. Returned home and stood on the way. Retired at 11 o'clock.

Tues. Took up the city with real estate agent

1888

295

May.

cultured taste it detracts from his force. To the illiterate — it can scarcely augment his efficiency. While he has been uncertainly he has not had for me the charm of the master. If convenient I should hear him again. He may soon fill his place better than a letter man. I walked to my lodgings retired and soon fell into a nap sleep.

Wed. 28.

Left at 7:00 A. M. for Chattanooga, where we arrived at 12:30. Dinner at Southern Hotel. Then to post-office. Got letter from Annie & Charlie, and one from my dear brown eyed boy, which was a piece of paper scribbled over as he often does when "writing a letter". Waited an hour for Mr. Reberman and then took the 3:15 train to Lookout Mountain. From Point Lookout when we arrived at 4 o'clock the view is perhaps the grandest in America. Chattanooga lies scattered in the valley 1400 ft. below though a busy thrifty place but does not possess the fine buildings, either public or private found in Nashville. Indeed its appearance is mostly of battered, it is more symmetrical or compact. It lacks the appearance of culture, taste, refinement so prominent in the Capital. It lies in the valley much of it on low ground which frequently overflows. Within a few years the depot has been flooded, the water reaching even to the second floor of the Great Hotel, a fine hotel just across the street from the depot. The city lies in the midst of the great meadows formed by the winding river which maps out her river meadows with considerable accuracy. The ascent is effected in two ways. One by a standard gauge railroad, another

712 a.y.

gig-gags about, going twice around the mountain to reach the summit. The grade is so steep that the ascent is impossible, and hours being required to reach Ross Curran, where this magnificent mountain is reached. The other ascent is accomplished by a motor which climbs the steep face of the mountain at an angle of about 45° , two cars being used one ascending while the other descends. The car rushes up the steep at a terrible rate and one can scarcely resist the question what a cruel trap for that is in a single instant. The conductor assures us that the brake would be almost instantly stopped in that case. We went up the incline which makes the 1400 ft. in an incredibly short time & got out at the hotel at Point L. Street. This is a very large building with spacious verandas, surrounding around it it seems to cling to the mountain side like a great spider to a crag. Looking over the veranda we saw the trees dimly beneath us, a few hundred feet below. As far as the trees diminish rapidly in apparent size till nearly $\frac{1}{3}$ of a mile away where they look like great beads looking up through the boulders. Taking our glass we scanned Callanawa, the battle ground of Mission Ridge, the long plain sweeping in over the L. & N. Ry. that beautiful view of the distant mountain which stretches for miles & miles beyond. The description, can convey even a rude idea of the magnificence of this grand natural display. The air is light and dry, the sky is clear & vivid objects being bathed in a brilliance not found below. Last mountain chains noted with dark green forests rising dark & abrupt for as the eye can reach. From this point one can look into every state to the right of the city as we look to the

June

hills ground of Myron Ridge covered with patches of scrubby timber. To the left in the foreground long lines are stretching away from the Capital. The whole ground was densely wooded. The hills of Leaning Mountains, the beyond the city of soft hills were and were gently out of sight like long green swelling waves at sea.

Many wealthy people are now building homes on this mountain. The entire broken surface has been nearly all sold out at \$500 to \$1000 per lot 50x110 ft. Health and pleasure resorts are building all over the mountain top and a short walk in any direction brings one to some hotel or Sanatorium. The city is one of the most beautiful in the world.

We know of no place where such delightful air, such grand scenery, crystal streams and beautiful surroundings are combined.

We intended to visit Luen Lake but the R. R. does not go within 8 miles of it and the only conveyance was a pony for which \$5.00 was asked. We did not wish to buy the pony. From 11:30 a.m. we started to Nat. Park Bridge and pulling off our coats and hats to the right, left in the ledge over the bridge. It was early and a calm rested on all around me. The scenery is wild. Great rock of strange shapes and stranger names lie in every direction. Hiding among them are the paths of the tourist while springing from their crevices are trees of all sizes. The wild rose mingles with the snow-white blossom of the laurel and imparts to the foliage the look of a cornucopia. The air is pure dry and delightful. A breeze sweeps up from the valley and from the west. ... But the ...

Th. 29

June

and we sit alone but the quiet of an hour ago is gone. Pleasant sounds fill the air. It is the hum of peace and life in pomp and glory and little things - but a merged melody - the music of birds - the shouts of children, the sound of harmonies and saw in every direction - the hum of the engine as it climbs the mountain - the shriek of the locomotive in the valley miles away and the soft melody of the breeze as it sweeps among the trees.

Below us is a deep gorge with an irregular shaped hole through it in which a slight whisper is carried from road to road with great accuracy. I sat for an hour drinking in the delicious mountain air and watching the parblers as they came and went so deeply interested in the scenery that they never saw me though I could have tossed my pencil down on them.

For a short time a soft gray ethereal mist spread over the sky and veiled the distant mountains in softest splendor. Before the gently falling breeze it faded like a fancy in a dreamland and left everything from the towering mountains to the little daisy that bloomed under its shelter bathed in brilliant sunshine. The sun's rays lost its unpleasant heat. We went next to Pt. Lookout and climbed on all the important cliffs near it and gazed on the varied and entrancing scene.

High atop Pt. Lookout on the summit at top of the mountain a rugged and of rugged appearance and beelling brow. Somewhat of the body which looking down. On the highest of these points we climbed and sat down to eat our lunch. We looked down for the last time. Below us indescribable

...in the glowing her mightiest grand
 ...the soft white sky filled with
 divine light sublime as the mystery of truth
 The great ... the ... now
 ... the ...
 eagles soaring below us around the hoary
 crags. For a little time we amused
 ourselves by tearing leaves from our note-book
 writing our name on them and tossing
 them in the air and watching them float
 and lose and sail away on the air, far
 far away over the cliffs - a thousand feet over
 the trees - away over the silvery river into
 another state. Reluctantly we left the
 sweet solitude and its dear pleasures and
 descended over the short dangerous
 route near Pt. Lookout. This too over the
 cliffs and is effected by climbing a pole
 down over the worst place. It is so
 rough and dangerous that the author
 it's forbid its use. As we were in a
 hurry we requested the man who
 gave the warning to look the other way
 while we took the forbidden path. A safe
 way could have been secured by going
 a mile further towards Rof. Ab. and
 walking back on R.R. to the place
 I reached it by going only a few hun-
 dred feet over the rocks. We then walked
 to the hotel at Pt. Lookout and spent
 an hour in saying farewell to the
 scene of grandeur and grassy
 beauty. We longed for our family and
 many dear friends who would share
 our pleasure and enhance its bliss.
 We took the car down the incline
 and soon were on our way back
 to the city. We opine this is our last
 look at Lookout Mountain. Time presses.

Thu. 29

From the front of the mountain we returned as before in the mule car and got our dinner at Southern Hotel. Then took the "dummy line" at 3 P.M. for the Fair Ground where a young lady made a balloon ascension and at the height of about 110 ft. she threw out a goose. The catcher of the goose was to take it to a ranch and get a \$5.00 hat for his effort. Curiously all were abundantly looking for the goose to fly and suddenly filled me for my stupidity when I told the negro near me to go out near the road where the goose would fall. The goose did a little useless fluttering and fell helplessly near the spot I indicated. The fall was "promptly" made. The lady at the height of 110 ft. mile freed herself of the balloon. She shot earthward with frightful speed till the parachute filled then she sailed with the gentle wind toward the city gradually reaching the earth. Took train to City at 5 P.M. Went out to N.C. & W.E.R.R. Depot and at 8 P.M. took train for Cincinnati. This was a fast express and made few stops I napped a very little though very sleepy.

Fri 30

Reached Cin. O. at 7 A.M. and at 7:30 A.M. took Panhandle for C.O. Got to Cincinnati at 2 P.M. Professional duties at once began at 3:30 P.M. took 7:30 P.M. for home where I arrived at 5 P.M. and at once began work. Alice and the children were glad to see me and I spent part of evening with them.

Sat 31

Decorations day. Busy and sick. Satisfactorily finished Helen. Withers to sell his (the land) interest in the lot by the church which Fleming and Harrison were engaged

May
to use as a key. Again Irid was on my side. They are now thoroughly beaten at the game they selected.

June
Sun. 1 A bright day. I am sick and hoarse. I lie down most of day but get off the sofa on the floor and treat all who come to see me. Mr. Wells, Pres. of the M. P. Conference was brought in by invitation to get me to contribute to the B. H. - My claim is due on church and unpaid. I gave him some knowledge he did not previously have about their church movement and he went away. He was a fine looking pleasant man and I regretted having to tell him he would have trouble raising the money - would raise it but "it would require a dragon and leave their hearts sore" At the meeting only about half the money was put up & the meeting adjourned till night when another hard and long effort at last raised the money and according to my prediction a month ago it was delivered in its right.
I had a hard day. Had I been in good voice and well I could have raised every dollar of this sum in an hour.

Mon. 2 Rode to Dr. Vanfosne and on to How Milners and home at noon. So hoarse I cannot speak. Worked in office all P.M.

Tu. 3 Still speechless. All day at work in office.

Wed 4 Same except walking to McHugh's. Very uncomfortable.

Th. 5 Still at work and only complaint is fine

June

I could speak This was a great relief to all. Edward said "is you talkin Doc."

Fri. 6

A hot day. all spent in office and at work at house

Sat. 7

I worked most of day in store except in P.M. I rode to P.J. Patterson

Sun. 8

Busy in office till night - then rode to Edward Garnett's.

Mon. 9

Very busy. In morning operated on McRiley foot which he crushed at Government works. In office rest of day.

Tu 10

Worked in town till noon then rode to Linn. McNeigh's. It rained hard

Wed. 11

Went to Sam Bell and to Wm. G. G. in the A.M. In P.M. in office. In night called to Jason Payne.

Th. 12

In A.M. worked in office. In P.M. rode to J.C.M. Barkhurst to see Mr. Ch. Morris and on to Van Hatt's and home

Fri. 13

All day in office At night rode to Jno Ellie

Sat. 14

Hot. Busy all day.

Sun 15

Same

Mon 16

Same

Tu 17

Worked at new home & in office by turns in A.M. In P.M. went to Wm. Barnhart's and worked in office

Wed 18

Busy all day in office and at home

1890

June

305

- Th. 19 Very busy till noon in office. In P.M. I went to Jos. B. Johnsons and as I took freight train intended returning by passenger. It would not stop at Flag station and I walked on home crossing river at Roxbury. I am very lame.
- Fri. 20 Very much pained. Worked at house & in office.
- Sat. 21 The same.
- Sun. 22 Very busy till 11 AM then rode to Chelsea at Rockbury and returned at 6 PM. Had no part of day with the children & wife except a short time at night.
- Mon. 23 Busy in office and about house.
- Tu. 24 The same. In eve sent Charlie to Marion Starck.
- Wed. 25 In office. Wrote letter to H. L. Meltor calling him down. In this letter I shipped sarcasm that would pierce a tortoise shell yet it may not touch a gamblers heart.
- Th. 26 Same. Charlie volunteered to ride to Wm Leeks - a useless trip. Then Charlie slept all night - a luxury they never give me.
- Fri. 27 Worked and wrote article for press on my visit to Lookout Mountain.
- Sat. 28 All day I wrote, pained, & planned. I took my office shut the door wrote thoughts and enjoyed myself. The history of my

Sun

journal long behind is complete and I
 feel better. It was a worry to her who
 used to like to do it. In the P.M. it rained
 and the air was cooler and I really enjoyed
 doing my own work. Wonder if she will
 miss the pleasure she once had in doing
 this. I was really sorry to take this work
 from my dear wife as I thought she
 felt proud of writing me letters for me
 but latterly she seems to be wary of it and
 as I like it I will go on as I did before.
 When I am not she can have the pleasure
 of reading my thoughts and will know
 that I still put a lot of love in her.
 The last time we have been feeling badly
 of late and I must try to bear with her
 more. She has trials I do not know.
 The evening was cool and pleasant but
 my heart was heavy and I slept but
 little.

Sun 20

Hot. In morning called to Jacob Eddlebates
 Back at noon. A crowd for dinner.
 In P.M. worked wrote and treated
 patients. At nightfall called to Ebenezer
 Farnelle and kept up all night.

Mon. 20

Got away from Farnelle at 11 A.M. and
 on my way home met Charles with a tele-
 gram announcing the death of my
 Sister's only daughter, Olive S. Lyne.
 hurried home and made prepara-
 tions to go. Arrive took 8 P.M. train
 and I took charge of children. He
 kept at his grandmother's and Gatewood
 slept with me.

Tul. 1

Th. 1

Went in buggy to Revere Landing to watch
 the funeral. Came thence with Annie to

Julie

Quick when my almost distracted sister laid down her hope and comfort. We tried in vain to console or calm her. The sorrowed heart.

While at the funeral two messages came urging me to hasten to Miss Lells and attend Flora Willis in confinement. I went quickly after funeral and then before we were home she was deathly pale and very weak. Annie was with me and assisted in ministering to the poor sufferer. She was brave in all her suffering. As the morning drew on she grew weaker. A terrible storm raged and in the glare of the lightning the whole face of the surrounding country was seen in the tumult of storm. The rakes around the house were like straws. At four dark

at four o'clock at 2 P.M. a very strong wind blowing a very full cry with the elemental confusion. Later another convulsion death scene. At 2 o'clock on the morning the mother passed away.

What a sad scene. I arrived my team and drove over the dangerous road to the ferry. The storm was gone but its evidences were all about. The snow smiled calmly on the scene so cold an hour since. We reached the ferry and the raging river prevented taking the team over. Got Alf back to take it to McHugh's till river should subside. Anne and I walked to the house with thankful hearts that we were so blessed. My sister & her husband had come in wearing were asleep. She was exhausted and in her deep sleep forgot for the hour her crushing grief. We tried to get a brief rest.

Wed. 2

Very sunny. My sister is coming and
 has old-time capacity is manifesting itself.
 She spent the day with me and at evening
 took train for her home at Marquette. I put
 the day in at home to make her to feel
 as at home as the office. Mr. E. C. Charles
 sent himself to join her over our
 new place.

Th. 3

Very sunny. I still see some
 of the old time capacity. I was
 in the office.

Fri. 4

The morning is very warm. Then
 worked in the till 4 P.M. when I rode to Mrs.
 Ewing and still I onwards.

Sat. 5

Very busy. All
 night little see some of the old time
 capacity. The little is very patient. Annie was
 overwhelmed with visitors whose sympathy
 was stronger than their sympathy. Near
 night see not better. And I rode to Mrs.
 Ewing. Later on was a good kind
 of a day and gave me a full share of help by
 bundling me in the wagon. Together
 we are all putting through with many
 of the lighter loads.

Sun. 6

Spent entire day in office.

Mon. 7

Warm. Sent Charlie to Mrs. Lutz's. Spent
 day in office.

Tue. 8

All day in town & office.

Wed. 9

The same.

Th. 10

Spent in office in morning. In
 afternoon to E. C. Patterson's.

- Fri. 11. In the morning rode to Mrs Evans's to see
John Medley. In afternoon drove to the
Notts. Remainder of day in office.
- Sat. 12. Busy in office all day.
- Sun. 13. The same.
- Mon. 14. Busy in office in forenoon. Spent
afternoon at P. M. Evans.
- Tu. 15. Busy in office in forenoon. Sent Charlie
to Mr. & Mrs. Lydford. In the afternoon drove to
John Eddle Huts & sent Charlie to John
Young's.
- Wed. 16. Busy in office & town all day.
Worked in office & in hayfield pitching
hay.
- Th. 17. The same.
- Fri. 18. Worked in town & office. Sent Charlie to
the Notts & John Young's.
- Sat. 19. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon
drove to Abe Ellis's.
- Sun. 20. Rode to John Young's in the morning.
Charlie was away at school. Got my own
dinner & rode to John the boy's & at
John's. Returned & drove to John
Eddle Huts.
- Mon. 21. To Joseph Newberry's in the forenoon. Worked
all the afternoon in office.
- Tu. 22. Went to the Councils in the morning.
Returned at 5 P.M. Great waiting. Some

310/1890

July.

had gone to depot to watch for me and
in office, rode to Louisa Newberry's. Returned
got paper and drove to Hamilton Milner's.
Retained at 11 P.M.

Wed 23.

Rode to John Mc Coy's in morning, in
the afternoon drove to Abel Ellis, Lake
Edith and Hamilton Milner's. Got wet.

Thurs. 24.

In office all day. Suffering with rheu-
matism.

Fri. 25.

The same.

Sat. 26.

The same. The same.

Sun. 27.

Very lame. Sent Charlie to Ham. Milner's.
Spent day at home, resting, and feeling
lame.

Mon. 28.

In the forenoon drove to Abel Ellis. In the
afternoon in office. Very hot.

Tue. 29.

Very hot, worked in office. Very hot. In afternoon
drove with Dr. M. to John Ellis in the old
Hutchins place. Back at sunset.

Wed. 30.

Busy in office all day.

Th. 31.

Rode to Abel Ellis in the forenoon. In the
afternoon worked in town.

Aug.

Fri. 1.

Went to A.M. Able's and Van Notts in the
forenoon. In the afternoon worked in
office.

Sat. 2.

Sent Charlie to H. Marston in the morning.
I worked in office till noon. Then rode

1890.

311

- Aug. to John McBoys returning worked in office till night.
- Sun. 3. Rode to Capt. Morrison's near Kellyville in the forenoon. Walked thence to George Alvin's. Returned at two o'clock. Called to Bill Martin's in the evening. Returned at eleven P.M.
- Mon. 4. All day in office.
- Tue. 5. Called up before day & went to Benton's. Returning worked in office all day.
- Wed. 6. To at Elliot's in the morning. Returning worked in office & town all day.
- Th. 7. All day in office.
- Fri. 8. Worked in office till night & lock then rode to John Elliot's. Returned at noon & worked in office till night.
- Sat. 9. Rode to George Benton's in forenoon. Worked in office in afternoon till four o'clock, then rode to John Gifford's where I was kept up all night.
- Sun. 10. Was kept all day at John Gifford's returning at dark.
- Mon. 11. Working in office all day. Sent Charlie & Elmer Wilson.
- Tu. 12. A busy day in office. Charlie slept sweetly till noon.
- Wed. 13. Went to John Gifford's in the morning. Stopped at Wm. Edulthales on my return. He was almost gone. Home at noon. Worked in office

THE BUILDING OF
BRAINSTORM. Carl.

NON-FICTI

THE TIME FOR DEC
I NEVER LEFT HOME
TRY AND STOP ME. I
BRAVE MEN. Ernie P.
YANKEE FROM OLYMP

Bowen
THE WORLD OF WASHIN.

Wyck Brooks.

AN INTELLIGENT AMERICAN'S
PEACE. Ed. by Sumner V.
PEOPLE ON OUR SIDE. Edgar Sno.

CHINA TO ME. Emily Hahn.
CAESAR AND CHRIST. Will Durant.
ANNA AND THE KING OF SIAM. Margat

don
LOST IN THE HORSE LATITUDES. H. Alton
Smith

to be as did the Jefferson of 1775." —
Henry Wallace

son wa

souls...

ERD GOD

the 23rd Psalm
Howard Gray, D. D.

Best studies of this beloved
ularly done. Its homely and
ewpoint will appeal to all who
the fundamentals of Christianity.
... \$1.00

OD on 5 TLEWAGON

By Co. Shop

- Aug. All night. After visiting called up & wrote to A. B. Van Dusen.
- Th. 13. Worked in office all day. After night ride to see Mrs. Godfrey!
- Fri. 15. Busy all day in office.
- Sat. 16. Worked in office till three o'clock with Robert. Then went home to Mrs. Fleming. I sat up till six o'clock & then rode to Lebanon, Mo. Spending almost the entire night of night & rode home to find my family sleeping. Home home at half past six in the morning.
- Sat. 17. Worked in office. Had strong company just enough to spoil our my of work. In the afternoon they left & we went to bed.
- Mon. 18. Worked in office in forenoon. In afternoon rode to see John McCoy, Jr. on John Burke's place. Returning, worked in office all night.
- Tue. 19. Worked all day in town.
- Wed. 20. Worked in office till nine o'clock. Then Jack and I took train and started on our trip to Nashville. Reached L.A. at 1:30 P.M. Off on Millard for Cincinnati. Cool & cloudy. Pleasant riding. Reached the grand central depot about 7 o'clock. Halted at L.A. depot then got our supper of food & then to Gallatin, Tenn. We had a nice car with very comfortable seats & food room full of food. I could eat.
- Th. 21. Good morning. We made a large junction at Bull Run. Jack stops off here to go to

Aug.

for Cincinnati. The morning was cool, clear and bright. The picturesque city was robed in soft sunlight as we glided away. An air of calm contentment seemed to pervade the air (goodby, Nashville). We drove away through a beautiful country enjoying the trip very much. I feel safe & comfortable. I have my home & business reading the morning paper & admiring the landscape. Jack had desired to make this trip in daylight that he might see Kentucky. Yet he slept most of the way. He reminds me of a child that had never away. We were to have as little of a view of what he calls the region of Nashville. Reached Cincinnati at 4:15 P.M. Left at 4:30 for Col. over the Northern. It is very hazy. Reaching Col. we changed car for Newark, where we arrived at 11 P.M. Laid over till one o'clock.

Mon. 25.

Took train to Youngville where I arrived at 2 P.M. Put up at Thompson House till morning. Took morning train home where we arrived at 11 A.M. Though I was not expected back so soon. Found abundance of work waiting for me. Worked rest of day in office & home.

Tue. 26.

All day in town & office.

Wed. 27.

Worked in office till noon. In afternoon for Marietta, Ohio. Worked in office till night.

Th. 28.

A busy day in town.

Fri. 29.

The same.

Sat. 30.

The same.

Aug.

315

Sun. 31. Busy in office. Quite cool.

Sept.

Mon. 1. A busy day in office and town.

Tu. 2. The same.

Wed. 3. The same.

Th. 4. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon
with Able. Returning worked in office
till night.

Fri. 5. Very rainy. Entire day in office and town.

Sat. 6. Heavy rain in forenoon. Busy day in office all
day.

Sun. 7. A hot dull day. Worked about office, read "Ivory".
After dinner we took the children and went to
see the big river which is putting away the
cotton at the locks. Returning Annie wrote
up my journal while I dictated my notes in
my "Century" as I lay in the hammock under
the window. She puts in a mismanaging hand
as he glides about with perceptive criticism.
Gladys looks dreamily from the window and asks
the unusual number of questions.

Mon. 8. Entire day in office. Very busy.

Tu. 9. The same.

Wed. 10. Very busy all day in town and office.

Th. 11. Worked in office in response to my offer of
\$15 for the best 3d picture of best forms on
"The Great Valley" to be read today at
Lunch. A number of poems and

The Young Person

BY CLAUDE G. BOWERS

man of his time so completely
himself the nation as it was

SIMON

With infectious enthusiasm
the novelist leads the reader
revealing its rich possibilities
human interest, its glow
eternally new message.
lively, vigorous style how
into being, summarize
the Hebrew people, and
various literary forms found.
"Destined for a long and
popularity." —*Philadelphia*

MACMILLAN

- Sat. 21. In the office all day. Sent Charles to home in the forenoon and Maria to the office in the afternoon.
- Mon. 22. In office all forenoon. In afternoon rode to Robinson's. Retaining meeting in office till night. Charles started for Philadelphia this morning to take the winter course of lectures at the Jefferson Medical College. I gave him \$2.00. He commences on, but he does not seem to be qualified. I think he expects to give me constant tribulation with my students. I want to know them to put on all I do and all they unreasonably expect me to do for my share to them. I suggested one more miracle I have angels in this clinic.
- Tu. 23. In the morning rode to J. C. Baill's, thence to David Lewis's, thence to R. Wymore's, thence to the Robinsons, thence to Robinson's. Then home at 1:30 P.M. my sisters, Mrs. Agnes and Mrs. Rozman were here to visit me, when I rode home. After dinner rode to home. Childister's and back, stopping at Joshua's. Then home.
- Wed. 24. Spent entire day in office. At sunset called on George M. Whitman whom I was kept up all night in a cold room with nothing to eat since noon.
- Th. 25. In the forenoon rode to R. Wymore's & Philip's. In the afternoon to John's.
- Fri. 26. Busy in office all day.
- Sat. 27. Busy in office till noon. In the afternoon rode to David Lewis's.
- Sun. 28. Just busy enough to foil every attempt

Sept.

to get our house rest. On the evening at supper
 table before the meal was over, the brother
 except down from his high chair "beside
 mamma" and came around and climbed up on
 "Doctor". This was a signal for the brown-eyed
 boy, who at once climbed over on the other
 knee. They were in the wildest glee "I wanted
 a pony. When I attempted to sit of them in
 and the best of them. I am still putting
 away the best part of the concert. The
 singing of the children was very
 enjoyed them in their night robes. I then
 took the children up by one by one on the
 pillow and then the other by the "in
 light" then to him. After the last, after
 falling from his bed I sat up at last with
 the whole voice did up her sewing work.
 He kept up his carol in a strong voice for
 a long time, murmuring his lullaby as he
 went to sleep. Then I put the dear little blue-eyed
 boy beside his brown-eyed brother. Some time
 after when Annie went to adjust the cover
 on the bed, she found the children in the same
 position as before. How dear, how true.
 How could we do without them! Thank God they
 give us more pleasure than millions of money.

Mon. 29.

Spent the day in office.

Tu. 30.

The same.

Oct 7.

Wed. 1.

The same. Am making preparations
 for building a small house south of the
 Methodist Church. This disturbs the sym-
 metry of the crowd who desire to locate
 this road for getting in behind my field
 by opening up some useless streets for spots.
 They want an open for the contest they
 wanted. I have said "Have it." Then

Oct. course are not long but deep.

Nov. 2. A busy day in office. Still the voices muttering grow on. I keep those religious(?) melancholy brethren for my mind's eye, for my heart's sake when they are sharpish.

Nov. 3. Off on morning train to Hutton. After breakfast, having acting some business got dinner at the Woolly House and immediately joined my old friend Thomas J. Ransom who was waiting for me with a buggy & we drove to his father's near Hookabury & on his sick bed George. The afternoon was bright & balmy & we enjoyed the drive together with that deepest pleasure. He sketched a scheme for improving the next annual fair. In this I am to give \$40. in prizes to be divided as follows: \$10. for the best of four dollars for the evening work, oil painting of a scene in the house representing original of his design. \$10. for the best copy of chorus on "The Meeting in the Room." \$15. for the winner for name. After visiting his father he took me to Hookabury where I took the evening train home.

Nov. 4. A very busy day in office. Working some at house foundation.

Sun. 5. Busy all day in office.

Mon. 6. The same.

Tu. 7. Working in office all even. In the afternoon rode to Joseph Morrisons.

Wed. 8. Working in town waiting on patients in the office.

LE READER

ism, this famous
r back to the Bible,
ageantry, its deep
rious literature, its

She explains in
y the Bible came
s the history of
ed describes the
nd in the Bible.

d well-deserved
Record. \$2.50

...CAPTAIN
THE BOLIN
A BELL FOR ADAMS.



Th. 9.

The same.

Fri. 10.

The same. Spent some time at foundation of house.

Sat. 11.

The same. Very busy.

Sun. 12.

A bright morning. Expected to enjoy the day with Annie and the children. Suddenly called off at ten o'clock to ride to A.M. Abels. As I returned it was interrupted and taken to Elisha Palmers to see his father who had wandered away a week before and had just been found in the woods two miles away and was in bad condition. He died within 20 min. after my arrival. I then returned home very tired and hungry, arriving at 4 P.M. He apparently worked till night. My brown eye is quite sick today.

Mon. 13.

Both boys sick. Galenwood very sick. Worked in office and town as usual.

Tue. 14.

The same. The outlook for my boy is very alarming. Up nearly all night.

Wed. 15.

The same. My boy is a little better but very sick.

Th. 16.

My boy is better. Though I have a little but little but has suffered some much from his illness. He is much better but still has some of his intercurrent.

Fri. 17.

I have slept. I am better, he is better. A busy day which did not tire me much.

Sat. 18.

Very busy in office.

6. A cold drive into rain during forenoon. Home
 with Mr. Harris, Sen. for consultation
 with Dr. Davis. Returning stopped at R. Jayness
 reached home at 1 1/2 P.M. Spent afternoon
 in office.

Mon. 28. Spent the day in office & home.

Tu. 29. The same. At nine o'clock called off to
 Sam Rogers. Back at 11 P.M.

Wed. 30. Busy in office.

Thurs. 31. A very busy day spent day in office. I am
 very fatigued at night. I have not
 while I have not accomplished
 all I could have wished I have had the
 satisfaction of feeling that all opposition fell
 before me. This perhaps has engendered a
 hatred for dominion. Financially
 I have accomplished little, though that is not
 my greater present concern. I have tried
 to make my home happy & really enjoy it
 more than I do any thing else. It is a
 question whether I shall continue in the
 kind of the past for years. The burdens
 labors of the past will make the
 upon me in a manner not pleasant to
 contemplate. Whether I could have been
 happier or more useful in another field
 is impossible to tell. With a feeling that
 God is always with me & often my con-
 tracts without reserve my presence there
 seems to demoralize my force. I must
 keep my face to the front & go forward
 in spite of all. I will leave for
 my wife & little ones! With faith in this
 all will be safe.

Fri. 24.

Called up at 2 o'clock in the morning and rode in chilling rain to Dan Glyce's. After breakfast sent my man to ride to Mr. Allen to see how much the grass is short in yard. Then to the school to look to see if the children are all present till 7 P.M. Then rode home.

Sat. 25.

Very busy all day in office.

Sun. 26.

Spent the entire day in office & Town.

Mon. 27.

Entire day in office.

Tue. 28.

Worked in office till noon & rode, then rode to Dan Glyce's and on to Pres. Humphrey's and home. Spent afternoon in Town.

Wed. 29.

A busy day in office.

Th. 30.

The same.

Fri. 31.

Worked in office till night then rode to Dan Glyce's.

Nov.

Sat. 1.

Left morning. Spent forenoon at home in office & home. Spent forenoon at site of house I am building south of the Methodist church. The afternoon with illumination a good deal.

Sun. 2.

Cold & raining in the forenoon. Warmer & sunny in the afternoon. Spent the day mostly idly in company with my constant pain.

Mon. 3.

Spent the day in office.

Tue. 4.

Very busy in office all day. It was election day. My sister will visit on Friday.

- Wed. 3: Bright & sunny. Rode to Ben Humphrey's in the morning. Spent afternoon with my sister & at the office. At night we all sat and talked till near midnight. She seemed to be pleased with the children.
- Th. 6. Bill went home this morning. A beautiful day. The telegraph announced the Democracy victorious, nearly everywhere. The Republican strongholds are swept as by an avalanche. This is probably the most political revolution of a century. Its language is significant. It means down with the high tariff, down with the measures of force.
- Fri. 7. All day in office and town.
- Sat. 8. The same. The news continue to grow more disastrous to the Republicans. Hate follows with unquenchable force.
- Sun. 9. The same.
- Mon. 10. The same. My new house near church is nearly ready to go to work. The weather is very much improved.
- Tue. 11. The same.
- Wed. 12. The same.
- Th. 13. The same.
- Fri. 14. The same.
- Sat. 15. Cold & rainy in afternoon. Spent time in office.
- Sun. 16. The same. The morning called is Mrs. Jones's

- Nov. where it was kept all night.
- Mon. 17. Busy all day in office.
- Tu. 18. The same.
- Wed. 19. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to A. F. Spence's. Home at midnight.
- Th. 20. Busy in office.
- Fri. 21. The same.
- Sat. 22. Same. Called in consultation at John Mc Dermott's with Dr. Carter. They have had him in the case for about a week ignoring myself upon whom they have relied in their trouble. They now regret his presence very much and are unable to do without it. Even the concessions they make to me to secure my services & judgment give them no relief from his presence which is to them very annoying.
- Sun. 23. Met again with Dr. Carter at the urgent request of family & himself to consult upon case of John Mc Dermott. I wish him out of the case - preferably myself. Spent most of day with them & the children. In the morning rode to Henry's field. The night a light frost. As I have been a thoughtless fellow I had enjoyed them very much. Returning went to Mc Dermott's & remained until nearly midnight.
- Mon. 24. Very busy in office all day.
- Tu. 25. Cold. To Marion Ellis's in the forenoon. In the afternoon, worked in Town.

Wed. 26.

Busy all day in town.

Th. 27.

Worked in town till noon. Then rode to see Mrs. Erving. Found her room with her. It might be the same night watching with John Mc Dermott.

Fri. 28.

Worked in office in town all day. Spent most of night at the Dermotts.

Sat. 29.

Worked in office till noon. Then called suddenly to see my nephew Charles Spenser. He had shot himself in the face with a shot-gun, tearing away most of cheek & sin-
gleting a large part of it. He bore the operation with great fortitude. Returning worked in office till dark then ate my dinner & worked until eleven o'clock, then lay down to be called up to go to the Dermotts.

Sun. 30.

Feeling wretched from so much loss of sleep. Spent the day in town. My nephew is better.

Mon. 1.

Awake feeling perfectly my former strength & good.

Called up in morning to go to John Mc Dermott to see him dying. Returning hurried about the town to see my patients and then took the morning train to McConnellsville to meet the Commissioners. Could not get a hearing till afternoon. When I made my claim faced them collectively to ask it justice or treat it as a separate individual vote on its payment. According to Coburn's instructions they separately voted to not pay me. I got on the table in front of them & with an easy touch denounced their folly, their blindness, & their malicious desire to rob me. They seemed to have borrowed countenances from shamed apes. They were scarcely the equals of me. With lunch & mounted looks they sat in silence while I denounced them & satirized them & denounced them.

tional *est Sellers*

YEARS. A. J. Cronin.....	\$2.50
SP. Kathleen Winsor.....	3.00
HEAVEN. Gwethalyn Graham	2.50
Ben Ames Williams..	2.50
nglas.....	2.75
one.....	3.00
ack.....	2.00
t Maugham..	2.75
h Goudge..	3.00
.....	2.75
labarger	...



Mary Ellen

has written a
the gr

TH

- Dec. 1. and poured up a torrent of sarcasm^{ing}, contempt. I then turned, walked into the street, while they remained in their places with as much dignity and cleanliness as a poor specimen of the limeous stagmaliu. I took the train & came home with the satisfaction of feeling that I had made these corrupt scoundrels quail before me.
- Tue. 2. Worked in the office till noon. Then walked to Mrs. Rude. Returning worked in office till night.
- Wed. 3. All day in office. Rainy.
- Th. 4. Rode to John Gatewood's & dressed Wesley's wound. Thence rode to Mr. Smith's in Meigsville Township. Thence to Mr. [unclear] & home at 11:30.
- Fri. 5. Walked up at 12:15 A.M. & went to Albert Van Louis where I was kept till 4 P.M.
- Sat. 6. Spent the entire day busily engaged in office & town.
- Sun. 7. The same.
- Mon. 8. A busy day in the office.
- Tue. 9. The same.
- Wed. 10. The same.
- Th. 11. Colder. Worked in office in forenoon; in afternoon walked to Mrs. Rude. Returning helped build coal-house till night.
- Fri. 12. A busy day in office.

Dec.

327

Sat. 13.

The same. I am meeting a good clerk for myself today, although my regular is waiting.

Sun. 14.

A beautiful quiet day. Worked in office & spent day with wife & children.

Mon. 15.

Quite busy at office.

Tue. 16.

The same.

Wed. 17.

The same.

Th. 18.

Still at work in office. The snow permits people to come in in sleds & thus enliven the town.

Fri. 19.

The same. I am becoming more & more worried & vexed with a business which should now be moving smoothly & profitably if those whom I pay and treat would do their duty.

Sat. 20.

A very busy day for me. Not so busy for my clerk. I shall be obliged, I published the business to the best of my ability meeting a fair days sale. It seems curious to me that all the sneaks, frauds & business desirers, impostors, & unscrupulous. With these, my clerk seems to sympathize & to them lends immoral support. I am not able to relinquish my business & am only tried to see it utterly destroyed. My clerk seems better qualified for high moral arguments than for business. If I could see him manifest the same interest in my welfare that he does in the wealth of his friends I should be better satisfied. While the one increases the other diminishes. What will be the mathematical result? Will I need a solar

Dec

putting it in. I was too much hurried to prepare
 a Christmas for Annie & gave her my long cher-
 ished bracelet my mother gave with the request
 that at the opportunity the present it is to be
 her who every day reminds me of my poor
 mother. May it prove as a link to bind her
 to her dear, his mother & to the memory of her
 who was "proud as an eagle & pure as snow."
 May she be comforted with the spirit of the dedica-
 tion which accompanied it to my faithful wife.
 May she prize it as I have done. May its memo-
 ries be ever tender, noble & pure. This ring once
 belonged to Esther Gray, she transmitted it to
 her daughter who married a Peabody; she gave it
 to her daughter who married Mrs. Cornish; she to
 her daughter Esther Cornish who married Thomas
 Gray. She was my mother & kept this ring for
 me against the importunities of the other
 children. I more value for it and manifested a
 love to have it. It was the apple of her eye.
 She seldom wore it but often looked upon it
 with genuine pride. When turned on me in
 loving glance which seemed to say my
 dear little boy, I have this bracelet for you.
 With it you have a mother's blessing; keep it
 with a mother's matchless pride. Cherish its
 memories. May it always "think you safe to
 do" & is the devotion of a mother's heart." I
 am not a child of superstition but have long
 cherished & felt a mother's blessing in this gift.
 Whatever place it may have held in her heart
 whatever it may have represented in her love,
 let it hold & represent in the heart of its present
 recipient whom I have loved so fondly.

Literary

From "1

THE THURBER C.
by James Thurber
The very best Thur
"My Life and Har
other selections and
fore appeared in be
selection.

I AM GAZING IN
by Earl Wilson
Meet the world's
claque at the
double-talk ex
columnist w

NO KIDDIN'
by Bruce P
The car
first W
Force

STRAT
by J
A

Fri. 26. Worked in office all day.

Sat. 27. ^{Went in sleigh} ~~Halted~~ to Reed's in the morning. Spent remainder of day in office.

Sun. 28. Spent forenoon in office. It is very cold. Took train with Mother in sleigh to Reed's. The children enjoyed the trip very much.

Mon. 29. Entire day in office.

Tu. 30. Walked part way to John McCoy's on C.A. Buck's place. Crossed river at Barnhousie. Met Mr. Buck. Then Mrs. Muller ^{drove} with me in sleigh. I brought back a jar of A. Proctor's Pickling Sauce against noon. Spent afternoon in office.

Wed. 31. All day in office.

Jan. 1891.

Th. 1. Worked in office till noon, then worked in office till night after walking to Mrs. Reed's. A busy day. I am very weary tonight but a nap with the children & when they have slept, a pleasant talk with my wife will rest my head & make me bright & light again. I then usher in pleasantly the glad New Year.

Fri. 2. All day in office.

Sat. 3. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Jake Kinsey's.

Sun. 4. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon walked to Mother's. Evening spent in family walk.

Mon. 5. Spent the entire day in stores.

Mar. 7. Worked all day in the office.

Fri. 9. Worked in office till 10 A.M. Then rode to Eugene
 Harris' place to 6 P.M. Took dinner &c. Returned at
 dark. It was snowing hard. Got my supper & as
 I had no dinner, and rode to Lewis Abel's. Home
 at 10 P.M.

Sun. 1st. Cold, windy and stormy. ~~In the afternoon,~~ or

Th. 13. Worked in office in forenoon. Late in day rode to Ann. Phillips's.

Th. 15. The panel.

Jan.

Fri. 16.

In the morning rode to Anson Works thence to Mr. Vamplet's thence home at one o'clock. Worked in office two hours, took trial of road to Mr. Phillips, John Elliot, Mr. Hunt & home at dark.

Sat 17.

Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Mr. Phillips, Kerley Daugherty & home a little after dark.

Sun. 18.

Entire day spent in office & town

Mon. 19.

Got up at 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ in the morning & got ready to go to Chateaufort to attend my case with the two witnesses, Hammond & George. The case called a trial was held in front hall & was largely attended by the shrewd scoundrels of the village & vicinity. The swearing, on the part of the defence, was a matter of mere convenience. They were not troubled with the inconvenience of a conscience & swore lightly and flippantly as they were directed. I was so vexed with the flimsy, easily induced manner with which the crowd of witnesses for the defence pursued the straight, unbroken line of perjury assigned them. At nine o'clock P.M. we adjourned and I spent remainder of night in devising plans for the prosecution on the morrow. There were a few honest men here who gave us encouragement & seemed desirous of seeing us secure justice. This place is a perfect hell-hole unfit for an honest man to live in.

Tue. 20.

We continued our case until one o'clock when the lawyer, judge & magistrate suddenly cut the case in two by absolutely excluding a most important witness from testifying without the shadow of a reason & by doing this the plain truth of the case was given the scoundrels

Jan.

in a moderate reprise from penitentiary prospects. There has been no more riding than this since. Before proceeding on the trial of which I left before the pleading was finished going to Allamogus to see his daughter who had been gored by a cow. This was their second trip after me. From there I rode home at five o'clock. A good deal of work was awaiting me.

Wed. 21.

Rode to Jayson Paynes in the morning. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Marion Ellis's. Returning worked in office till night.

Th. 22.

Spent the day in office.

Fri. 23.

The same. Sent Brammer to argue bill of exceptions at Reuben's at Litchfield. I prepared a red hot-peppery letter full of indignation by fitting means which was handed to Brammer during his plea with private instructions to read to the court. In this I played the same trick. The court after reading which dominated it. The court gave permission to read it & did not then block it off. This being so I had planned it. The letter was finished thus entitled to the same. The galled crowd who were forced to stand & listen it. After the reading there was some speculation among their filthy crowd as to the best means of getting even with me. The plan was so novel and original that they were completely vanquished. It was like the Grecian horse inside the walls of Troy. The dirty crowd in now beginning to awake. In the letter I proposed to continue the fight on these grounds till the stripes in their trousers were brown & horizontal. They sat in grim silence & listened to its recital. I have only to say "Long live Mac Luff &c." With God's help mean to make these scoundrels sick of it.

Jan. takes a century.

Sat. 24. In the morning rode to Leno. Abbe's. Returning
worked in the office till two o'clock then rode
to John Hollet's & back at dark.

Sun. 25. A busy day. In the morning
with the family. In the afternoon rode
to Mrs. Reed's & back just before dark.

Mon. 26. Took morning train to New Knoxville. Went on
five P.M. train. After dark rode to Mrs. Phillips's.

Tue. 27. Worked in the office. Went to Mrs. Phillips's in the
evening. In the afternoon worked in office. Called
three times before midnight. The last time rode
over the river to see Mrs. Taggart. It was
raining.

Wed. 28. Went to see Mrs. Taggart in morning then worked
in office till noon. In afternoon Charles Buck
took me in cart to his house after which crossed
river & took train home.

Th. 29. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to
Joe. Humer's & returned. Took five o'clock train to
Perryburg, crossed river to Chas. Buck's & he drove
me home in cart.

Fri. 30. Took morning train to Westburg. Went to John
Tillitt's. Returned an hour later by train. Took
horse & rode to see Mr. Worden & on to Jesse Pat-
terson's. Returned at one o'clock. Late in afternoon
walked to Leroy Newberry's. I am quite lame.

Sat. 31. Busy in office most of day. In afternoon
went over river to see Mrs. Taggart. Am now
at work in a little way. I am quite
tired of Mrs. Butler, I dislike this bad case very much.

Feb.

but am under professional obligation to do that which others refuse.

Sun. 1.

Spent most of day with Annie & the children going occasionally to store & late in afternoon went over to see Mrs. Tappan. Toward night took a nap with children on the grass in front of house. Annie & I took both of the children and went up to see the site selected for the new town hall. The day was much warmer than usual because I was not called away so much of the time with Annie & the children.

Mon. 2.

Worked in the office till noon. In the afternoon rode to Jesse Patterson's & saw W. McViggin. Stayed after dark & went to Charles Buck's, he driving me down in buggy & bringing me back.

Tue. 3.

Took up train to Haverburg to see Anna Scott's child. Took down train & went as far as Roxbury to see Miss Buck & was brought back in the buggy against noon. Worked in the office till night.

Wed. 4.

Went to Charles Buck's on the down train in morning & was brought back at noon. Worked in the office till night.

Th. 5.

Same in forenoon as yesterday. In afternoon rode to Angeline Harris's & saw her and her son. Then went to Tappan & worked in office till night.

Fri. 6.

Same in forenoon. In afternoon worked in office till 4:45 then to Buck's by train and back by buggy.

Sat. 7.

The same. Very rainy.

336 1891.
Feb.

Sun. 4.

In the morning walked to C. A. Buck's and from there in buggy to Cal. Town and walked from there via Cal. Town home. Working in office in afternoon and spent some time with Annie and the children.

Mon. 9.

Went in train to C. A. Buck's, and they brought me back in buggy. Worked in office in afternoon till 5 o'clock then went to Buck's (returned as in the morning).

Tue. 10.

Took train in morning to C. A. Buck's and walked home. Went again in evening to Buck's and remained all night with patient.

Wed. 11.

Came home from Buck's in buggy. In evening took down train to Buck's and returned in buggy.

Th. 12.

Made two trips to Buck's in the usual way, by train and buggy. Patient is better.

Fri. 13.

Worked in town till 4 P.M. then rode to New Phillips and A. H. Henshaw.

Sat. 14.

A busy office day. Weather is coming to night.

Sun. 15.

Warm but raining clouds. Spent the whole day at office and home with Annie and the children.

Mon. 16.

Rainy. Worked in office till eleven o'clock. Then crossed river took an awkward horse and rode to Emmet Brooks where we was kept till sunset. Then rode to S. W. Lyne's, Enfield, Brooksville and home at eight o'clock.

Tue. 17.

Busy in office all day.

Wed. 18.

The same. Rainy.

Feb.

Th. 19. The same.

Feb. 20. Called up at half past two A.M. by a
pouring rain to Wm. L. of Wilets. Got back out to town.
Spent rest of day in office.

Sat. 21. Spent the entire day in office. This has been to
me a day of suffering & pain more than usual,
but as it did not affect my heart in any way
I am thankful. I am so now days are comparatively
free from pain.

Sun. 22. In the morning walked down railroad track and
crossed river to Enfield Brooks's. Spent remainder
of day with wife & children. It is a very pretty
day & the children are delighted to be out of doors.
A great big Methodist meeting is in progress
under the direction of the Revs. Cole & Brown
who seem desirous of outwiping each other in
loud and furious proclamation. The room is filled
with people & the house is crowded with excited &
excitable. The night services are drawn out till nearly
midnight. If this continues to be maintained
like the fabled fires of Persia this sulphurous
& terrible policy might be advisable from an
economic standpoint. After they have made the
stream of their volcanic ardor so turbid that they
are unable to tell whether it has a bottom or not
the frenzied & terror-stricken are launched upon it
to sink or so rapidly that they can not tell whether
the platform is clean or muddy. Would it not be well
to occasionally remind those heated enthusiasts that the
revolution would come & reach with compelling
force. I much think God would be as well pleased
with calm devotion, deliberate love & determined
effort to live a perfect & pure life. At this time
when a strong tide of reasonable & calm contemplation
sweeps the world & we are all of us of God's
law & of his love, the whole world which

Feb.

erring mortals have substituted for the sublime and simple law of love this mad excitement, the ephemeral and empty measure is a strange commutation in the intelligence of these self-willed leaders of a blind and ignorant mob. I hope that, at least of modicum of good, may be the result.

Mon. 23.

Bright & sunny. Crossed river & took Godfrey's home & rode to see Mrs Godfrey. Returned at noon. Spent the remainder of day in office.

Tue. 24.

Worked in office till noon. In afternoon rode to Alex. Lightner's where I was detained till sunset.

Wed. 25.

Very busy all day in office.

Th. 26.

All day in office.

Fri. 27.

Busy in office.

Sat. 28.

The same. Cold and raw

Mar.

Sun. 1.

Quite cold. Spent most of the day with Carrie and the children. The wild spiritual excitement continues with compound fury at the Methodist Church. Much of this is little better than methodical madness. With best and most earnest wishes for all possible good which may come out of it I can find no defense for the heated proceedings by which six year old children are managed much after the manner of hypnotizing. I prefer to spend my evenings with my wife and little ones before our blazing hearth. Here the dear little fellows lie close in the arms before the fire & while I scan the paper, my wife writes up the journal for the week at my dictation.

Mar.

at every step. It was very cold. On arriving & hitched my gallant mare & went in doors where after I returned I found only the reins and bit the mare having gone. Taking it in my hand I concluded to walk home when upon looking across the road a little way above I saw her standing by the fence awaiting my return. She stood perfectly still till I had replaced the reins but as soon as I had mounted the saddle she skipped and jogged homeward with an air which plainly said "I have been very tired of waiting for you, Doctor." In the long years of trial we have passed together she has done so many noble & gallant things that I have become deeply attached to her, but nothing has challenged my admiration & esteem for her or deepened my gratitude more than this. Truly God was on my side again this morning. I got home before breakfast thanks to my gallant gray. Spent day busy in office.

Wed. 11.

All day in office.

Th. 12.

The same.

Fri. 13.

The same.

Sat. 14.

The same. Very cold & disagreeable.

Sun. 15.

The same.

Mon. 16.

The same.

Tue. 17.

Warmer. Spent the day with patients in office & in driving place to benefit my invalid.

Wed. 18.

Rode to John Gatewoods and back in the forenoon. Afternoon in the office.

1891.
342 7 Mar.

- Th. 19. Colder. Took morning train to Roxbury, Mass. to Samuel Scott. Walked back to Haverbury and took freight train. at 1 o'clock I came home. Worked in office till night.
- Th. 20. Cold & disagreeable. Spent the day in town.
- Sat. 21. Called up at 40 min. A.M. & rode to Arthur Elliot's. Returned at sunup, very much exhausted. Passed the remainder of the day for a while and was very busy.
- Sun. 22. Cloudy & rain. The day was apparently broken up though not so busy as Sunday usually is.
- Mon. 23. Busy in store all day.
- Tu. 24. Called out at four A.M. and went to Confield Brook where I remained until the death of Mrs. Brown which occurred about 8 o'clock. Then walked home. Spent remainder of day in the office.
- Wed. 25. Worked in the office all day.
- Th. 26. The same.
- Fri. 27. The same.
- Sat. 28. Took morning train to Roxbury then walked to Arthur Elliot's to see his boy who has just passed through the hands of Dr. Carter & is now at Brown. Then walked back to Roxbury and took the freight train home. The remainder of the day was spent in the office.
- Sun. 29. Bright & warm. Worked in office till two o'clock, then rode to Abe Elliot's and home at sunup.

- Mon. 2. Very busy in office most of day. Went over the river to see Mrs. Taggart.
- Tu. 3. Very rainy & cold. Rode to Alvertus Eddlebutts and back in the forenoon. In the afternoon worked in office & at running fence in front of.
- Wed. 4. Went over to see Mrs. Taggart in morning. Worked in office & at yard fence during the day. Luella came this evening. We all sat and talked till one o'clock.
- Th. 5. Went over to Mrs. Taggart's and returned. Spent the day which was cold and dismal in the store & with my sister.
- Fri. 6. Went to Mrs. Taggart's and to Draper Van Fossens. Spent remainder of day in the office.
- Sat. 7. Worked in office till 2 P.M. then rode to D. S. Van Fossens.
- Sun. 8. Cold, cloudy and snowy. In office & town all day. Feel wretched.
- Mon. 9. Election day. Very busy all day in office. In evening went over river to see ~~Mr.~~ H. P. Kram and Mrs. Taggart.
- Tu. 10. Bright and sunny in the forenoon went to Alvertus Eddlebutts. Spent afternoon in office. In evening went to D. S. Van Fossens.
- Wed. 11. A bright morning. After chasing about to get my work done I had barely time to reach the train with Jack. We started for Nashville at 8:53 A.M. Reached Gainesville in time to miss our train for Columbus. Off on the G. & M. V. at 12:20 for Col., where we were detained 20 min. and took train over the Pan Handle.

Apr. to Cincinnati. We were very fortunate in passing from a crowded car into one which continued almost empty throughout our trip to Cincinnati. We enjoyed the trip very much. As we glided down the beautiful Miami Jack who seemed wrapped in the contemplation of the blue stream remarked that he had never enjoyed a trip as much nor seen cars run so smoothly. It was cool and breezy & every thing contributed to our enjoyment. In the calm twilight we glided into the beautiful suburbs of the Queen City. After enjoying our lunch in the L & N. depot we took train for Nashville. Jack at once began the most stupendous & demonstrative sleeping. I was forced to frequently hunt positions in which I could not avoid my friend's rheumatic. A few short naps caught me.

Th. 9.

About 9 A. M. we rolled into Nashville & proceeded at once to the Union Hotel where we got a poor breakfast. We then took electric car out Woodland to its limit on Gallatin place. Then we walked nearly to Maple road where after some difficulty we found the B. & O. we had purchased in November. We spent some time in looking over it. We were satisfied with it as an investment & concluded not to offer it for sale at present. It was now past noon. We walked back to the car line on which we returned to the square & going to a restaurant procured a dinner easier remembered than described though its description is incorporated in the next entry. Then we went over to see the trees we had got planted. Then out over the city. In evening returned to small house on the corner of Franklin & Madison streets where we engaged boarding. I don't like this place.

Fri. 10.

In the morning went & found Hudson & went with him to Chadwell place. It had rained hard during the night & our trip from end of car line

Apr.

was muddy & disagreeable. Returned at noon and after dinner went with Hudson to look at lots on Lishey. Selected one for sister and while Hudson went to inquire its price we walked to Mr. Sharpe's & employed him to build two small cottages for him on the land. After that, took car and went over to Post Office. Returned just in time to see a heavy rain. Stayed all night at Sharp's.

Sat. 11.

Very warm & bright this morning. The rain last night, the warm sun this morning, a gentle breeze all A.M. We went to the Reservoir in afternoon traveled about with Hudson and with Mr. C. A. Sharp, a real estate agent. Near night we bade "Goodbye" to Hudson and returned to the square. Got a good supper at a restaurant in Market House. Then went to the post-office and on to Union Hotel, where we put up for night.

Sun. 12.

After breakfast took train for Cincinnati. During the morning paper or gazed at the landscape but Jack kept consistently at his business. (Occasionally I would catch him make & inject the question "Did you get any sleep?" He always answered me with two letters. A little after dark we left Cincinnati on the Pan Handle and making close connections at Columbus, reached Dresden Junction at 2 o'clock.

Mon. 13.

Went into the venerable hotel at 2 A.M. the name of which I have purposely forgotten and retired to an ancient bed where this long night high carnival. After daylight we were admitted to the smoking of a pipe and took train to Zanesville and were placed on our way down the beautiful Vintonburg valley to Stockport, which we reached at 10 A.M. As usual I was plunged into massive work but I came home feeling stronger & better than when I went away. After waiting upon some patients in the office rode to D. L. Van

- Apr. 7. Fossie inside of an hour. Returned, worked in office till sunset, then rode to S. S. Van Fossen's and back.
- Tu. 14. Went to Van Fossen's in the morning, then went to Mr. Hughes. In the evening back to Van Fossen's again.
- Wed. 15. Entire day in office.
- Th. 16. Took train to Maile, then went with Mr. Burr here back to his house, three miles east of McConnelville. Returned to McConnelville at noon. Took dinner at Worby House. Was delayed in town till 4 1/2 P.M. and took train and came home. A crowd were waiting and I was kept busy until night.
- Fri. 17. In the morning rode to San Travis's. Worked in office till 4 P.M. then rode to Mrs. Godfrey's. Worked at sunset.
- Sat. 18. Took 9 o'clock to Hooksburg and went to Chas. Hamilton's near depot. The down train blew while I was yet in the house. I ran rapidly to the station clanking through a wire fence which broke the integrity of my clothes and boarded the mail coach just as train was moving off. Passing through to the first passenger I found Dr. Chas. H. Harris in the front seat. He was returning from Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia where he had just taken his second honors. He seemed glad to see me. And accompanied me to the office which we reached in a few minutes. I could not help observing frequently that he appeared to be under some restraint, possibly some disappointment in not finding the measure of his reception equal to his judgment of its importance. He entered on

Apr.

Early opportunity to interrogate me as to the possibilities of his securing employment with me. He seemed to have little conception of the importance of my deriving some advantage either from my labors or from the possibilities of the situation. If I entered into his conception of it, it evidently must have been a secondary thought. I encouraged him to look for a situation elsewhere. His previous impressions of his importance or necessity to me were at least roughly handled if not destroyed. He seemed so disappointed that at last I suggested that he might remain here a short time while I assisted him in finding a situation. This seemed to satisfy him better^{tho} he went to work as before. I have now three clerks in the store, Brad Harris, Dr. Harris and August Pinos. My business would not justify high wages for one. I suppose somehow I will come out safely if not advantageously and again demonstrate that I am kissing God on my side.

Sun. 19.

Rode to Joseph Hollett's in the morning. In the afternoon to Alvamus Eddleblut's. Remainder of day was spent in office.

Mon. 20.

A busy office day.

Tue. 21.

All day in office.

Wed. 22.

The same.

Th. 23.

In the morning rode to Samuel Godfrey's. Remainder of day in town. Very warm.

Fri. 24.

Busy in office till noon. After dinner went with Lizzie and Brad to graze docks out of the meadow. In attempting to put the children,

Apr.

Through the fence I thrust my back, & my old enemy returned with compound force. The pain was so intense I was forced to lie down but as I had never spent an entire day in bed the excitement of such hell was so revolting that I frequently got up & did some light work rather than be a willing contributor in breaking my long record of active labor. The night was spent in tossing & groaning. I required all my strength & courage to shift my position in bed which soon became insupportable. A number of a flock of fam. fiends gnawed with burning fangs at the foundation of my existence. When exhausted & about to fall into a troubled sleep, my hand would catch & clutch & suddenly the terrible suspense of complete suffocation would over-power me. In attempting to move that I might secure relief the demon fangs attacked me with the superhuman energy.

Sat. 26. My torment continues with unabated violence. Made a few trips to bed but was compelled to lie down immediately on my return. The Misses Lincoln came up in afternoon to visit us. Spent the evening with her talking over various business projects.

Sun. 26. My pain is not so severe as yesterday but still can only walk a short distance.

Mon. 27. Still suffering & so weak I can not stay up very long at a time. I spent a good deal of time studying the manuscript of Madame de Rimousal, notwithstanding the numerous inaccuracies of its French, clear, & canstic style than by its un-
 dermined & tremendous over-argument of three selfish & murderous, torseing (but of the pit of total depravity) as such swarm of carion flies. As this crude and nasty array of degraded intelligence was never spawned

- Apr. The naive candor & frankness of the author is eminently refreshing. The reading of this intensely interesting work in some degree removes me from the contemplation of my pain. Sent Lucilla to Abiatta with H. Piroch in the afternoon as I could not go myself.
- Tu. 28. Warm & sunny. Worked in office & laid down to rest by turns.
- Wed. 29. The same.
- Th. 30. The same.
- May.
- Fri. 1. Worked in the office till noon. ~~In the afternoon~~ rode to Henry Protow's. Returning, worked in office till night.
- Sat. 2. All day in office.
- Sun. 3. All day in office.
- Mon. 4. Worked in office till noon. In P.M. rode to Henry Protow's, returning rode to Albertus Edelblutes and back at sunset.
- Tu. 5. Went to Mrs. Medley's in morning, then worked in office till night.
- Wed. 6. Took morning train to Mc Connellsville. Jack & I spent an hour consulting with our lawyers in regard to our prospective case with the council in their malicious attempt to force us to open our abandoned store. I then went with Mr. Burr in his express to see his wife, where I took dinner. After dinner he drove me to Richard Watkins's. From here I walked across the country to Hookstown & took the four P.M. train for home. I was then kept very busy till dark.

Th. 7.

Went to S. S. Van Fossie & spent the remainder of day in store.

Fri. 8.

All day in store.

Sat. 9.

The same.

Sun. 10.

Dry & dusty. Worked in of friends town during day. It has been to me a day of suffering. Late in afternoon Jack & I took the children for a stroll on the beach & out on the partially constructed bridge.

Mon. 11.

Very cool & windy. Rode to see Mrs. Jno. Bowman at Watkins, making many stops. Rode thence to Martin Shels, Elmer Perry's & home at 2 o'clock.

Tue. 12.

Spent the entire day in office & town. Very busy.

Wed. 13.

The same.

Th. 14.

The same.

Fri. 15.

Warmer. Worked in office & town. This was the day announced by the judicial council in public notices conspicuously posted for opening up at the owners expense all former enclosing "struts" or attars or walls thereof. The strutting & surveying the struts has been going on for several days but is far from completion. This is only a pretentious move. The objective point is to open Columbia St. which though surveyed 52 years ago has never been opened nor used. The intention is to make a personal attack upon J. H. Kent & a half block lotting by purchase adjacent side of the street which lot he has been no credit at its completion. The bottom mover in this spiteful procedure is the villainous owner of the land lying west of my lot who having sold & received pay for the property in question now inspires a notorious council to attempt to

1891.

351

May

wrench it away without recompense. He is meanly selfish & selfishly mean. His chief pride is in his, suppose claim of unenviable ability to commit small crimes, ranging in importance from petty abstinence to half passing without legal liability. He is incapable of refinement, & his refinement is a farce of feigning. His few intellectual & literary attainments are his degraded and unrefined nature. His years are many—more than his virtues. There is a cold & crafty calculation, marked with inhuman selfishness in his conduct from the offer of an apparent civility to the deliberate violation of the most sacred duty. Doubtless some allowance should be made for him when we reflect that he has had no social, domestic life through for half a century. He has inhibited & vainly attempted to rule a gathering domestic hell, the fires of which quite consumed every semblance of manhood or womanhood which attempted to germinate in its noxious atmosphere. With sufficient intelligence he might be ranked as a select scoundrel of the third or fourth class. Absorbed in the petty degradation of studied deceit his puny & narrow capacity has been hopelessly dwarfed & damaged. His struggle for the power which he sought to break the balance of power between the arch tyrants of his house took the sting of prominence in tyrannical badness has well nigh exhausted a vigor which should have graced a trade-mill. With little help we promise him such a satisfying retribution that he will gladly retire to his own proper place as a puny & insignificant disputant with the wrathful visitors of Scorpion Hall. His present use is to be despised. Cold, callous, & calculating, detected at home & despised abroad, degraded in degradation, with cat-like eyes directed always toward the face of his pursuer is a picture of consummate villainy more loathsome than Egyptian vice. His life-work has been the contemplation of successful sin. Deceitful, deceitful & diabolism join to appropriate his wrongs for their

May

adventurer, altogether it is a face such as Hoger could not shudder. It is a face of calculation without conscience or courage though far advanced in life he devotes his remaining strength with the riles & animos to the prosecution of court infamy which has already sent its crowd of waves to roost at his own hearth. In accordance with the dignity of eternal law, it is but fit that he should be assigned to the hall of his own house. He is a disgrace to it. He insults the dignity of common scoundrels by brooding the same sin. He is a scoundrel no more.

Scoundrel No. 2. A mongrel mutator, in whose face mingle the positive evidences of unscrupulous audacity, insatiable greed, & every thing rank and vile in this calendar of crime. A dull coarse, murderous, nature without originality or marked ability, a degraded atheist, a repeated perjurer, a mendacious meddler, & an infernal ingrate are well represented in this individual. He is degraded progeny of a degenerate ancestry - a mongrel in blood & crime. His meagre capacity & courage measures the partial safety of society from the inflictions of his fiendish nature. His thirst for the privilege of abusing power has made him the standing candidate for petty offices to cause the people as his tyrannical rule his home. Whenever he has secured power he has used it as a barbarian would use a club. Nothing restrains the sweep of that club now but its length - it is liable to strike his accomplices. His ^{life} constitutes a blot on the history of the negro race. Civilization is his enemy, which he would destroy were it not that it afforded him the means of life and sensual enjoyment. He deserves no credit for the restraint which is enforced by the consideration of his personal safety. He has

May

had not prudent opportunity to murder. His only consistent characteristic is his face which is horrible to contemplate. His language is positive. A dark, sallow, yellowish skin, flattened & curved nostrils, thick lips, dull & malicious eyes, prognathous jaws, heavy, sodden & sensual countenance, plainly portray the monster within. Once in possession of power he displays all the characteristics of an unrestrained & unbridled barbarian from the Congo district, true also to the instincts of that race he is infatuated with his self-importance which is the fetter he is chained to.

The relation which he sustains to his fellows is the community of criminal interest & commercial advantages. He has no social life. His moral nature is nil. A perjurer though his record is excellent he lacks the expectations though not the brazen indifference of No. one whom he matches well in general badness.

Altogether a face too bad to depict with brush or pen yet such as one might expect to find in a third class negro or station slave for which it would make an excellent advertisement. It is true to his nature, devoid of a redeeming quality of sympathy. Contempt in his mind, he holds a high & unreasonable honor for him.

Scoundrel No. 3. The face of number three is representative. It is more capacious than the brain behind it. It is entirely rough, coarse, sensual & brutish. Its upper half has a superior advantage over its lower in displaying less measure in account of its less size. A small, taper, retreating forehead, abridged at the base by a single scraggy, bushy, hair which bears a pair of hog-like eyes, expression of self-interest & rapacious greed constitute the essential features of its topography. It has a huffy & buggy look. The lower half is absolutely bestial, yet we have seen nothing in the zoological garden that could afford to exchange the superior half of his participation for that of No. 2. Its coarseness

May

to camp, the camp, the camp

1891.

357

May

Sat. 16.

Rode to see Mrs. F. Darnell early in morning. Walked thence to Hookaburg & took train to Mc Connelsville. Returned at 3 P.M. on freight. Worked hard in office till dark. In night called up to go back to Darnells. Sent Charlie.

Sun. 17.

Worked in the office till 4 P.M. then rode to Mrs. Darnells.

Mon. 18.

In the morning rode to see Mrs. Darnell. In the evening we & myself & our boys were called to see a man Newton whose shoulder had been dislocated by a milk. Found him at Joshua Parsons.

Tue. 19.

Rode to F. & Scott's and to Mrs. Darnell's in forenoon. Worked all afternoon in town & office. I am very lame.

Wed. 20.

In the morning rode to see Mrs. Nancy Salthers. Worked rest of day in office.

Th. 21.

Worked in office till 4 P.M. then rode to Alvertus Eddleblutes.

Fri. 22.

Warm & bright. Spent entire day in office & town.

Sat. 23.

The same. Very busy.

Sun. 24.

Rode to Mrs. W. Spionis in the forenoon. Went to A. Eddleblutes & home at one o'clock. Remainder of day with wife & children.

Mon. 25.

Another busy office day.

Tue. 26.

The same.

Wed. 27.

The same.

Th. 28.

The same.

- Sat. 29. The same. Sent Charlie to Sam. Davis's.
- Sun. 30. Quite busy all day. So lame I can hardly walk.
- Mon. 31. Worked in office till noon. In P.M. sent Charlie to Mrs. John Clark & took a pleasant stroll to the beach with wife & children. Nothing new to about. Heard of the beaver beating upon the shore. We all enjoyed the stroll very much.
- Tues. Mar. 1. Sent Charlie to Mrs. W. Simons & to W. Simons in the forenoon. Though very lame I worked in office all day.
- Wed. 2. A busy day in office.
- Thurs. 3. The same.
- Fri. 4. The same till 4 P.M. Then went to Alvertus Eddleblut's.
- Sat. 5. Went by train to Fremont, Scott's in the morning. Back on the same train, worked in office till 4 P.M. then rode to A. Eddleblut's.
- Sun. 6. To A. Eddleblut's in the morning. Came home in a heavy rain & got quite web-changed & better satisfied with the change for nothing. Although I had been very lame I felt less pain than for many days. Worked in office all P.M.
- Mon. 7. Very rainy in the forenoon. Spent entire day in town.
- Tues. 8. Very warm. Worked in office. (Am quite lame.)
- Wed. 9. Had in the morning rode to Samuel Godfrey's, thence to M. D. Shatt's, thence to Elmer Henry's & home. In the afternoon rode to A. Eddleblut's.

1891
June

359

- Wed. 10. Sent Charlie to John Ellis's while I went to Mrs. Taggart's. Spent afternoon in office.
- Th. 11. Busy all day in office.
- Fri. 12. To Mrs. Taggart's in the morning, worked in office till 4 P.M. then went to Verh. Eddlebute's.
- Sat. 13. Sent Charlie to John Ellis's while I went to Mrs. Taggart's. Busy in office remainder of day.
- Sun. 14. Hot. Worked in office all day.
- Mon. 15. The same.
- Tu. 16. The same.
- Wed. 17. Got up early, hired a team and drove wife and three children to the country. We crossed the iron bridge and drove down the river to the Sand Hill and went from there to the table-rock. After remaining till the children were tired we returned to the buggy and drove to Hugh Gamble's stopping frequently to view the wondrous river and its beautiful scenery. After an hours stop we drove to Mt. Olivet church where I left Annie and the children beneath the shade of the single oak under which I had put when a child. Then I went downed that my little ones would sit in the same shade. I took the team back to T. Lynis, ordered it fed and returned while Annie spread the cloth and placed our dinner. I returned soon when we arranged ourselves around the cloth and ate our dinner seated on the green grass and enjoyed it very much. Lu began to devour a pickle while Spencer fell on the substantial. We all ate heartily and with keen relish. Baby lay beside the cloth on the green grass looking eagerly into the green foliage over head and laughing with supreme contentment. When our repast was over we stacked up the remains and went into the church and the children amused themselves.

by singing lustily while Annie played on the
 organ. Meanwhile I cared for Baby. We then walked
 into the new grove ^{and} about the graves of my people
 and friends. We remained here for two hours looking over
 the churchyard ^{and} gazing at the far off but varied ^{and}
 beautiful scenery. At length, the team having arrived, we
 all started up the ridge ^{and} soon arrived at John Gate
 road where we stopped for 30 min. Removing our
 we soon reached the Horsem school house where I
 used to attend school. It was recess. The lady in charge
 of the school was a school mate of mine. We went in
 and looked about the rooms. The old desks were gone. In
 other respects the room looked much as when I left.
 Even the fence back of the school house was in
 its old time tumble down condition. Removing a
 few rods we drove directly into the field ^{and} on through
 the grove where I used to play ball. The play ground
 and paths were grassy ^{and} greener than I ever saw them
 before. Evidently they are not used as much as when
 I played there. Yet it had for me the same old
 charm though I sadly missed the ringing shouts of
 my comrades. "Where have they gone, they who return
 No more to glad our longing eyes?
 They've passed from life's contracted bow
 To lands unknown, unknown that lies
 Beyond the river."

Here from a mere child to early manhood I took the
 first place among my play mates. In the school room
 I was the easy ^{and} acknowledged leader both in my class
 and in the fertility of my mechanical pranks. We drove
 through the field over the old parade ground ^{and} re-
 paired to the road as we came. We drove thence to
 Stokesburg ^{and} down the river to the Robert S. Henry
 farm where we hitched ^{and} climbed up a ravine about
 200 yds. to a fine cavern of crinoid form suffi-
 ciently large to shelter 300 people. The little rivulet
 trickled down in the center of the arch. I climbed
 up first with Baby ^{and} placing him under a large

June beach tree went back to help Annie bring up the logs. The scene is wild & captivating. Jagged rocks near their perpendicular faces high over head surmounted by great green trees. Little Lee frequently asks of how the Indians got up there. While we were there about 2nd gazed at its wild beauties Baby kicked & laughed under his verdant canopy. Both clouds were piling up in the west & we retraced our steps to the buggy & drove home. We all enjoyed the trip & the day as we have not enjoyed one for long. It was a day of dear memories to which all will look back with pleasure. More days like this would have made me a better & happier man. There was nothing in its entire course to mar its pleasures. Everything seemed to be pre-arranged to give it the greatest success. Take it all together it was a dear glad day in which even the breezes fanned our cheeks & tossed our children's curls gladly. It seemed a day set apart for our selves & dedicated to deep & pleasant enjoyment.

Th. 18. In the morning called to W. B. & on the trip where I was kept till after midnight.

Fri. 19. Entire day in office.

Sat. 20. In the forenoon to Samuel Rogers. Worked in office till sunset then rode to Doug. Ellis's. Came home at midnight through the rain.

Sun. 21. Spent the entire day in office & town. Very hot.

Mon. 22. Called up at 3 A. M. to go to Doug. Ellis's where I remained during day. Home at dark.

Tu. 23. Worked in office till 2 P. M. then rode to Douglas Ellis's & home at dark.

Wed. 24. Worked in office till noon then went back to Doug.

Sund. Ellis's car returned at sundown.

Th. 25. Sick all day but worked in town & office.

Fri. 26 The same

Sat. 27 Worked in office till 10 A.M. then through my train was called off to go to Tom. Musie. Back at one o'clock. Got dinner & worked hard till 3 o'clock then rode to Mrs. Godfrey's & walked thence to Dr. J. J. Lewis & back and for an hour into the woods & took Sparta & rode home. As work was awaiting me I was kept busy till night.

Sun. 28. Worked in office till noon & sent Charlie to Tom Musie. In afternoon rode to McHugh's. Returning spent remainder of day in office & at home.

Mon. 29 In the forenoon rode to Thomas. Musie. In the afternoon to Mrs. McHugh's.

Tu. 30 Took morning train to McConnellsville. Returned by evening train. Found several patients waiting. I had promised Gatwood a ride on the car & took him along. When we came back he insisted that we had gone to "Whitell." After supper rode to McHugh's & on returning went to Jas. Carpenter's on the Fleming place. Home at ten P.M.

July

Wed. 1. worked in office all day.

Th. 2. Worked in office till 2 P.M. then rode to Jas. Carpenter's.

Fri. 3. All day in office.

Sat. 4. A busy office day.

- Sun. 5. Getting out at 2 1/2 P.M. and on to the M.C. depot.
Returning worked in office till night then went
to Emma Beckman's Bk. and at midnight.
- Mon. 6. All day in office. Raining.
- Tue. 7. All day in office.
- Wed. 8. Busy in office. At night took wife & children
to see the balloon ascension at show "Uncle Tom's
Cabin."
- Th. 9. A busy day in office & town. Began laying
foundations.
- Fri. 10. The same.
- Sat. 11. By hard work got in nearly all of my day and
left the remainder in the field. This closes out a
job we all dreaded. Brad and Charles seemed very
much afraid of being called upon to help. As
usual God was on my side and succeeded in find-
ing six men whom I employed - if it was possible.
- Sun. 12. Spent the day in office. Late in evening took
Annie and children boat riding.
- Mon. 13. Spent the day waiting on patients and making
preparations to start to Nashville in the morning.
- Tue. 14. Worked hard till 9 o'clock A.M. getting ready to start
and on a short trip to Nashville. When I
was ready to leave the family in the morning
it at last seemed as if I could go. The
boys accompanied me to the depot. Gattwood looked
sad when I bade him "goodbye" but there was a look of
satisfaction in his sunny eye as I turned away. Still
he looked up calmly, kissed me and said "goodbye" leaving
in my mind the vivid impression of my mother's face.

When the train was moving out I waved him a "good
 from the window when he broke into tears & sobbed
 bitterly. There seemed to be a sub-stratum of affection
 between us. His behavior was entirely out of the ordinary
 path. As the train started away my head & neck
 & my frame ached. It was very hot but grew brighter
 as the day advanced. Made close connections at Jersey
 but laid over two hours at Newark. A long dull wait
 Jack complains of headache & feels very badly and
 change about the head. I never felt later & more
 very wild about it at once. 1:17 P.M. sky dull with
 slight rain fall. At Columbus only 20 min. Off for Cin-
 cinnati which we reached at 6:30. Jack sleepy &
 I ached. At 7:30 P.M. off on the Queen of the Valley for
 Chattanooga. It was a fast trip but terribly
 uncomfortable. The train was very long & heavy. This gave a prime chance
 for the engine to flood the air with coal dust
 & floating cinders. This morning is the last
 of railroad travel for me.

Nov. 15. At daylight left the hotel & went to see
 into a pretty little valley at Chattanooga. We went
 visited the Cannon River for beautiful
 scenery. At 9 in the forenoon we reached Chattanooga.
 I had not slept a moment & felt much fatigued.
 Got our dinner & took electric car for Lookout Mountain.
 Went up the mountain & back down to Sunset Point.
 Walked to Sunset Rock, Natural Bridges, the Devils Chim-
 ney, Serpent Rock, Tarn on Pythias, & other points of
 interest in the garden of the Gods. A high breeze
 swept over the mountain & the air was pure &
 bright. From the summit of the mountain
 of one of the great peaks of the mountain & looking
 Jack expresses a desire that the children were here
 to which I promptly assent. After rest
 we walked over to Lookout Hotel said to be the largest
 in the U.S. The capacity is one thousand persons.
 There are many points of interest where

July

letter and took car to N. E. Nashville by Mr. Sharpe to go with me and examine the Lindsley property which we think of repairing. At noon returned to Mrs. Douglass on Foster St. and got our dinner. After dinner we walked on to the F. & N. R. and followed its track nearly to our parking on the Gallatin Pike, which we visited and then walked to Maplewood and thence back the Gallatin Pike to Electric car line. where we took car and returned to our boarding place. After supper the group began to disperse. Mr. Heath a well informed and pleasant gentleman together with several boarders joined us on the veranda and we soon had quite an audience as we rushed on discussing a wide variety of subjects from finance to fate - from inspiration to the common sense. How much I enjoyed this pleasant flow of better thoughts. This also went to show Mr. Heath quite as much as myself. The time sped unconsciously and we soon found it was late bed time. We had been so engrossed in our enjoyment that the hour for retiring passed unnoticed. In the morning I had intended to withdraw.

"Stayed too long. Because the dinner included flew the hours"

"For softly falls the foot of time
Which only treads on flowers."

This attracted considerable attention on the part of the boarders and especially on the part of our hostess. The latter at least being very anxious to know who I was. I did not gratify her though Mr. P. addressed me as "Doctor" and now all seemed to wish to place an interrogation point after the D. We retired. I slept fairly.

Sat. 18.

Cool and looks like rain. I gave orders for the building of two more hives went to Lindsley and planned. All seemed to think my plan most practicable.

July

Tried to make a contract with "old uncle Pete" to dig a well. He took a forked peach tree stick and hunted for water. He was much surprised when he saw the stick twisting in my hands more readily than in his.

Obviously it would always turn for me on a line about 2 ft. north of where it turned for him. Later in the day saw Hudson and gave direction for work. Then went to the Union Hotel and retired. I was sick in night and got up and walked awhile on strab. Returning slept till morning.

Sun. 19. Took the early morning train for Cincinnati where we arrived at 4 o'clock. Got a wretched supper and took train about 7 o'clock for Columbus. Changed cars at Newark and reached Zanesville about 2 o'clock in the morning.

Mon. 20. After a short rest had breakfast took the morning train and soon reached home. Found every thing had been managed at home the same as if I had like the China-man's watch "Tried last night." A steady effort had been made to accustom the people to thinking and doing without me. Every art and device or consummation had been used in the attempt to destroy whatever of respect, prestige or professional standing I was suspected of possessing. — had even gone so far as to take a surgical case and perform an important operation with barely haste to prevent my interference knowing that I had forbidden him to have any thing further to do with it before I left. He seemed to have acted worse than if I had not been here. Spent remainder of day in office familiarizing myself with the new regime.

368¹⁸⁹
July

- Tu. 21. Went to Ab. Ellie's in the forenoon. In afternoon worked in office & toward
- Wed. 22. Busy in office. In town.
- Th. 23. The same.
- Fri. 24. Busy in office.
- Sat. 25. Very busy all day. My assistant begins to disturb me what to do.
- Sun. 26. Called up before day to go to Ben Chidister's. Returning went in office till 4 o'clock then went to Fred Porter's at Haverburg where I was kept till midnight.
- Mon. 27. Worked in office.
- Tu. 28. Called up just after midnight & rode to Sam Rogers's & back. Then spent remainder of day working in office.
- Wed. 29. Called up in night to go to Anda Scott's at Haverburg. It rained & I got quite wet, but the day as usual in office.
- Th. 30. Worked in office till 4 o'clock then drove to Jas. Calandine's & back at dark.
- Fri. 31. All day in office.
- Aug.
Sat. 1. Entire day in office and very busy.
- Sun. 2. Worked in office and town till dark then rode to L. J. Newton's where I was kept all night.
- Mon. 3. At L. J. Newton's till 3 P. M. In office remain

- Aug. 1. *Very busy day.*
- Tu. 4. *A busy at home.*
- Wed. 5. *The same.*
- Th. 6. *The same.*
- Fri. 7. *Took the morning train to Lowell and spent a few hours with my sister. Arrived at the children having pleased me yesterday. Took the 4 P.M. train home.*
- Sat. 8. *Worked in office till 5 P.M. then drove to John Henry's and back at sunset.*
- Sun. 9. *Spent the day at home.*
- Mon. 10. *Busy at home till noon then rode to Nathan A. Henry's. Returning went in the office till night.*
- Tu. 11. *Went to Nathan A. Henry's in the morning, worked in office till sunset then rode to Nathan A. Henry's and home.*
- Wed. 12. *Busy in office all day.*
- Th. 13. *Worked in office till noon. In the afternoon went to Tom. White's, returning at midnight.*
- Fri. 14. *Worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to Daves Leggett's. Worked in office till night. Worried and fatigued & slept more than I have slept any night for a week.*
- Sat. 15. *Spent the day in town and was quite busy.*

370 184

Aug.

Sun. 16. Gloomy & rainy. Spent the day indoors reading, writing & dictating.

Mon. 17. Busy in town all day. (It don't drive to Henry Barnhouses & back at 10 P.M.)

Tu. 18. In the morning rode to Wm. Barnhart's where I was kept till 3 P.M. Returning worked in office till night.

Wed. 19. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon left Dr. in care of office, as Charlie had gone home on visit via McConnellsville, and drove to Mary E. Ball's. Back at 5 P.M. worked in office till 8 then rode to Earl Phillips's & set broken arm. Home at midnight.

Th. 20. Had a very busy day in office.

Fr. 21. The same. In evening drove to E. J. Geddes to see a sick child.

Sat. 22. Drove to Mary E. Ball's & back at 10 A.M. then worked in office till night. It rained very hard, most of afternoon.

Sun. 23. Cloudy & cold with misting rain. Worked in office & wrote & read.

Mon. 24. Busy till nine with my patients then took train to Jonesville. Fine, clear, house late. Went to see Schmitt the Slater. Took dinner at the St. Charles. The day was very breezy. Stratus clouds hanging over the top of the pine timber only by permission. Near night it grew chilly & the clouds looked distant & chillier. But few in the car & all seemed chilly & cold. We did not stop at Columbia.

Aug.

The morning is sitting in a waiting
 place as we lie at Cleveland. Over the green
 hills in the east a faint price of rain
 hangs in the dull clouds. After a long
 wait for a train to pass
 we run into Cincinnati 15 min. too late
 for the train South. This will repeat all the
 way. Went to Harbin's Theater saw Albert Foreman
 in 7777. In bed at 12 o'clock but scarcely slept.
 How often I thought of home and company of
 wife and children. Had many times today.
 Thought that in my case it did not lie
 today on leaving. He was not up and I did not
 wake him. What is it so strangely presses
 on my life and energy? It requires a constant
 effort to be myself. There is a great clasp
 hanging for last, for the quiet and contentment
 of a home with wife and children.

Tue. 26.

Heavy frost. Clear with a white sky. Off
 at 9:30. At 12:30 at Louisville where another
 long wait of three hours. Had a long talk with
 Physician. Right off from by of John Morgan's
 command who was captured near my house in
 Ohio. Off for Louisville at 3:00. Had a brief
 meeting stop by a train delayed by a wreck.
 He is on time and then get off. Saw coach
 the most of the day. Saw many. I used the
 time to discuss matters of science with
 Mr. Ben Foreman of Cincinnati O. This seemed
 to revive, refresh, renew me. We get off again
 of a stop. Our train has parted off fortunately
 on the level and we soon come to a stand-
 still. Two or three miles away the engineer
 finds out what has happened and reverses
 his engine and returns. After other delays
 we reach Nashville. At midnight I went to
 Union Hotel and to bed. So far in so many yet
 can only sleep a little by snatches. I have

372/189/

Aug. think if Annie only were here she would see
message ^{and} soothe away the pain till I
could sleep. But she ^{and} the dear children are
now I hope enjoying what I cannot. Near
morning I fell into a deeper ^{and} fitter sleep.

Wed. 26. (Off to see Hudson, on to Mr. Longland of New
to Sharpe's where I spent the forenoon. At noon
went to the publisher's home to see Hudson. In
the afternoon went with Mr. Sharpe to Fontainebleau
bleau ^{and} planned all the afternoon. At night
worked with Hudson till midnight, ^{at} with the plan.

Th. 27. Had a little broken sleep near morning in
the same way. Then to Sharpe's to Fontainebleau
and was town. I am so weary, ^{and} oh! how I ache.
Got two letters from Annie. So kind, God bless
her. I fear she will be very lonely all too soon.
God bless her ^{and} my dear children. I wrote them
happily. Put the day in at busy work. Saw
Hudson only for a short time after supper.
and then he ^{and} I went to depot ^{and} waited in fact
as we could till the train reached Lima's station
and he left me. I sat in a crowded car till we
reached Louisville at 3 A.M. ^{and} planned on the
house at Fontainebleau. I then tried to nap and
got short ones till we reached Cincinnati.

Fri. 28. Reached Cincinnati at 7 A.M. ^{and} walked to 50
W. 4th st. Returned to train ^{and} was off in 12 min
for Columbus. Cool, breezy ^{and} pleasantly. At 12:4
we reached Newark. We are on the fast mail ^{and}
making good connections. Delayed only 54 min. at
Janesville we reach home in about 19 hrs. As
usual a throng awaited me at the office.
I worked busily during remainder of morning.

Sat. 29. Worked hard in office all day. Early in morning
called to Alvan's (Edith's) where I sat in

- Aug. a chilly and dismal night.
- Sun. 30. Got home at 7 o'clock, put in the day at office.
- Mon. 31. A very busy office day.
- Sept.
- Tu. 1. The same.
- Wed. 2. The same.
- Th. 3. Called up at 3 o'clock A.M. of ment to Alvamus Eddleblute. Returned at 7 A.M. Spent remainder of day in office.
- Fri. 4. All day in office. I am very hoarse & my throat is very sore.
- Sat. 5. Worked in office till 9 o'clock then rode to Jas. P. Housman's and back against noon sleeping at Emmet Hotel. Worked in office all the afternoon.
- Sun. 6. Good. My throat is very sore and I am still very hoarse. Spent the day chiefly indoors. In evening walked down to see Alf Hook who leaves for Illinois in the morning. In his going the town loses a useful man for whom they scarcely appreciate.
- Mon. 7. Called off early in the morning to C. D. Drake. Back at 9 o'clock and worked in office till night.
- Tu. 8. In the morning drove to Jas. P. Housman's house to see Oliver Sells then to a J. Robinson's and home at 2 P.M. Worked in office till night.
- Wed. 9. In the morning drove to Reuben Hutchins

- Sept. 7. and Vernon Brockan's Home at noon. Worked in town all P.M.
- Th. 10. Busy all day in office and in town.
- Fri. 11. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to see Glenn Sells, to J. P. Hossennis, Ken-
ben Hutchins & home.
- Sat. 12. A very busy day in office.
- Sun. 13. Early in the morning received a phoning note from Chas. H. Harris, M.D. asking him to come and assist him in a case of confinement at John Porter's. Drove out, but when I arrived after I arrived. The treatment received from both the physician & family was contemptible & I was at a great expense to the patient & myself. While they should not have the opportunity of treating me thus. I came back and went at home to John Wildman's. Retained in bed in the evening and the next day. Then rode to Don Columbus, six miles to see Wm. Johnson, whose hands had been fractured in a fall.
- Mon. 14. ^{John Wildman's,} Drove to Van Wert and thence to Mrs. Campbell's in half hour & home at noon. In the afternoon to see Glenn Sells, thence to J. P. Hossennis, thence to Edmund Duran, thence to see Kenben Hutchins & home by way of Hookburg.
- Tue. 15. Spent the whole day in office.
- Wed. 16. Drove to John Wildman's & September 11th in the forenoon. Worked in the office in the afternoon.
- Th. 17. All day in office.

1891.
Sept.

375

- Fri. 18. Called off before day & drove to Elmer Shute's & Henry P. Adams. Stayed to see Elmer Shute. Home at noon. Worked in town all P.M.
- Sat. 19. In the morning to John Wildman's. Remainder of day worked in office.
- Sun. 20. Busy all day in office. While acrossed infant I splashed the floor. It was a day of toil & fret & annoyance in which the parasites held high carnival.
- Mon. 21. I am quite sick. Called up at 2 o'clock & went to Dr. Adams. Then to the office till 10 P.M. Then worked in office all day.
- Tu. 22. Drove to J. R. Ball's in the morning. Returned & worked in office & town till night.
- Wed. 23. Worked in office till noon. In afternoon drove to Wm. Van Fleet's.
- Th. 24. In the morning to Adams Eddleblute's. Remainder of day was spent in office.
- Fri. 25. To John Wildman's & Sylvester Hooper's in the forenoon. In the afternoon to Henry Brokan.
- Sat. 26. Busy all day in office.
- Sun. 27. A busy day at office. I am tired sick & disgusted.
- Mon. 28. Called off to see J. R. Ball at daylight. Returned & worked in office till 5 P.M. Then saw Joseph Pidgeon to see Mrs. Ewing & son who had been hurt in a run-away.
- Tu. 29. In the morning rode to Iowa Baker's, thence to Levi Westfall's & home at 10 o'clock very weary. At home

Sept.

called to see Mrs. Plind where I spent a weary ^{ing}
toil some night.

Oct. 25

Came home at sun-up. Was called at once to Wm.
Medley's Home at 9 o'clock. I kept very busy till
3 P.M. Then go to Fred Hunt's to see his sick boy
whom Dr. Harris had been treating. Lucilla came
to visit us today.

Oct.

Oct.

Went to Fred Hunt's & back by train in A.M. In
P.M. drove to Mr. Ewing's. At night to Eugene
Harris where I was kept most of night.

Oct.

Went to Fred Hunt's & back by train in the morning.
Worked in office till night. I am very sick today.

Oct.

The same. Mary & Lucilla are both here today.

Sun. 4.

Busy all day in town.

Mon. 5.

Visited Hunt by train in morning. Went to Med-
ley in P.M. & worked in office till night.

Tue. 6.

Felt very bad & did not ride but worked in
the office as usual. This is the fifth anniversary
of my wedding & we had planned a visit to
Mr. Grant with Lucilla but the inclement weather
prevented it. We were all disappointed but made
the best of it. In the evening took a romp with the
children on the floor. Then put the two little boys
in their beds. I felt the same. I spent
the evening pleasantly with my wife & children.
I wish I could have more rest, more time with
my children & less worry with my labors. I
almost think I have earned & deserve a long rest.

Wed. 7.

Worked in office till 3:30 P.M. then rode to James P.
Harris Home at dark.

- In the morning went home this morning. Feeling
 very and bitterly because he could not go with me.
 In the morning I went to Ford Kent's office by
 train. Worked in the office the remainder of day.
- In the morning went to Ford Kent's office back on return
 train. At depot was joined by Charlie of the
 children. And we all went to Waterford to see my
 sister Sarah Byrman who resides half a mile back
 in the country. There we spent the day very pleas-
 antly. The children enjoyed this day in the
 country. They played with the hydrant, chased the
 chickens, admired the pigs, plucked flowers, climbed
 the hill. I enjoyed themselves extremely. We had
 not visited Sarah in a long time. She was
 very glad to see us. It was a restful day to me,
 no care, no anxiety, no dread of a summons
 to go. We returned on the 4 P.M. train. All
 were happy. Marie was awaiting us at home.
 We spent the evening pleasantly. But just before bed-
 time I felt a sharp pain in my back. I felt it again at
 11 P.M.
- Went to Ford Kent's in the morning. Spent the
 remainder of day busily in town. Just before
 bed time called to go to Louis & the. Returned
 at 11 P.M.
- The day was spent in town. I was
 Gatenwoods' birthday. He enjoyed it. His birthday
 dinner. The brown-eyed boy was in his element.
- Went to Ford Kent's then drove to Chas. Wood's.
 Worked in the office all P.M.
- In the morning to Kent's. Remainder of day
 in office.
- Went to Mrs. H. Kent. Spent remainder of day in office.

Dec. 19.

In the morning to Mrs. West, thence to J. P. Vasum
walked thence to Samuel Lawrence. Returning
took horse & drove on up the ridge & down to
Hockburg crossed the river, went to Fred Kent
and on to the office at 10 o'clock. Sparta made
excellent time & came fresh & fit.

Dec. 20.

All day in office.

Dec. 21.

To Fred Kent's in morning. Remainder of day in
office.

Dec. 22.

The day was spent in office.

Dec. 23.

Worked in office all day. In evening went to John
Eddleblute's & remained all night.

Dec. 24.

Got home at day light. Worked in office till 4:30 P.M.
then to John Eddleblute's where I was up till
midnight.

Wed. 21.

Went to Fred Kent's in the morning by train as usual.
Remained in the office till noon. In the afternoon rode
to Samuel Scott's & returned at sunset.

Th. 22.

To Fred Kent's again in the morning, then worked
in the office till night.

Fri. 23.

To John Eddleblute's in the morning. Worked in office
& town till night. Spent most of night at Mac.
Philip's. This morning felt quite better. I have
not been so well physically this year as last & I have
been hoping to find a more agreeable residence
in the South. I think my health would be
better there & perhaps my children would have a
better chance to get an education. Whether it is a
good thing or not I can scarcely tell. I am only
trusting to the wisdom of the greatest & trying. I believe it
will all come out right whether I go or stay. I am

more concerned for those I love than for myself. One thing is certain I can not endure the labors inseparable from the business if I remain here. I will do the best I can & leave the rest with God. I presume I shall not be so useful there nor fill so large a place with the public, but hope I shall be able to fill a larger place with my family. I really wonder where I shall be one year from this yet if my family are happy I will accept whatever the future has for me.

- Sat. 24. All day in office.
- Sun. 25. The same, except an hour spent at the beach with wife & children.
- Mon. 26. Worked all day in the town & office except an hour when I was called to go to see Eddlethris. Rode as far as Roxbury, learned of the sudden death of Mrs. C. & returned.
- Tu. 27. Worked in office & town all day.
- Wed. 28. Went to Ford Kent's. Returning on train worked in office till 4:30 P.M. then took train to McConville to hear Gen. O. D. Warner speak on "Free Silver". This was the most elaborate, prolonged & sedate presentation of the subject I had ever heard. His imperious mastery of his subject is only equalled by his facile facility & force in presenting it. He returned at 11 P.M.
- Th. 29. All day in office & town.
- Fri. 30. The same.
- Sat. 31. The same.
- Nov. 1. A warm beautiful day. In the afternoon

- Nov Took the children to the beach, the only respite I had from labors in office.
- Mon. 2 Worked in the office till 8 A.M. then drove to J. B. Glassfords where I was kept till 8 P.M.
- Tu. 3 Election day. I was kept very busy all day and was very weary.
- Wed. 4 All day in town.
- Th. 5 The same.
- Fri. 6 Called up at 2 A.M. and rode to Ly. Crabtree. Back at daylight. Worked in the office till 7 P.M. then drove to Sylvester Hooper's and back.
- Sat. 7 All day in office.
- Sun. 8 Drove to Sylvester Hooper's Son to see Ellis's and home at 1 P.M. Worked in office till night.
- Mon. 9 To Sylvester Hooper's in the morning. Returning worked in office till night, then went to George Godfrey's and returned at 11 P.M.
- Tu. 10 Worked all day in office.
- Wed. 11 In the morning rode to Mrs. Medley's. In the afternoon drove to Sam. Rogers to see his little boy who had been kicked by a horse.
- Th. 12 Took train to Hopedale to see Fred Kent. Spent remainder of day in office.
- Fri. 13 In the morning to Fred Kent's and back by train. In afternoon to Wm. Young's and Nathan Spencer's and Fred Kent's; home at dark.

1891.

381

Nov.

- Sat. 14. Went to Fred Kents and spent remainder of day in office.
- Sun. 15. Rode to Fred Kents and worked in office remainder of day.
- Mon. 16. To Kents by train. Remainder of day in office.
- Tu. 17. The same. By evening train Dr. D. S. Lysen arrived. He came to look at my property and consider the propriety of purchasing it. He spent the night with me and we talked till midnight.
- Wed. 18. Took train with Dr. Lysen as far as Hookersburg where it stopped to see Kents chdg. Returning by train I worked in office till midnight.
- Th. 19. Made same trip in same way and spent remainder of day in office.
- Fri. 20. The entire day in office.
- Sat. 21. The same.
- Sun. 22. The same. Very rainy.
- Mon. 23. All day in the office.
- Tu. 24. Went to Fred Kents in the morning on train. Worked in office remainder of day.
- Wed. 25. The same.
- Th. 26. The same.
- Fri. 27. Busy all day in office.

Sept 18

The former. During the winter of 1881, Dr. T. J. Lyne accepting my offer on Lehigh³ street, I dictated ^{and} Arthur wrote a long letter in reply, in which he mentioned a number of things which I could not have believed possible in parting with this property. I had been so closely identified with the plan, purpose and construction of the stone ^{and} with its operation, the incidents of its history ^{and} its memories closely interwoven with countless labors, professional achievements ^{and} personal friendships that I often felt I could not tear myself from it. I had long felt that it would be a ^{great} ^{loss} ^{to} ^{me} ^{as} ^a ^{part} ^{of} ^{my} ^{life}. Today I contemplate it more ^{of} ^{less} ^{pleinly} that I had been willing to believe. Will the spirits come later? Will a thousand ^{coming} ^{numbers} ^{of} ^{pleasant} ^{hours}, ^{fruitful} ^{truly} ^{useful} ^{labors} ^{and} ^{masterly} ^{successes} demand expression in the future? Yes, surely. But with what force ^{planted} ^{or} ^{justified} ^{who} ^{shall} ^{say}. I can ever part with the scenes of his triumphs without a feeling of sadness. Why should I really ^{be} ^{sad} ^{when} ^I ^{contemplate} ^{this} ^{re-act} ^{of} ^{past} ^{and} ^{shall} ^{put} ^{at} ^{the} ^{top} ^{of} ^{their} ^{new} ^{position} ^{or} ^{ambition} ^{or} ^{pride} ^{and} ^{loud} ^{triumph} ^{and} ^{find} ^{it} ^{will} ^{look} ^{upon} ^{it} ^{with} ^{the} ^{pride} ^{and} ^{accompanied} ^{unbroken} ^{primacy}. From the beginning of my professional work here I have held with only meeting the first place among all the physicians in the valley. One by one my opponents melted away like the fabrics of a dream. The fierce unreasonable ^{and} ^{vicious} ^{opposite} ^{of} ^{the} ^{County} ^{Medical} ^{Society} was futile. It lacked not even at ^{guilty} ^{ambition}. It is fifteen years since it did not the ^{dubious} ^{name} ^{of} ^{organizing} ^{its} ^{malicious} ^{opposition}. Yes, it was organized for me to trample almost out of memory. It seemed that in every struggle the finger of the God of providence the way to certain success. Now, the question arises why

Nov.

should I not quit at the top. The severe pain which has attended my labor for the last few years, on plugging me for the hardness, carelessness and reckless determination with which I plunged into the mountains of labor & difficulty that beset my way & scattered them like so many leaves. We feel the same burden. I accept its dictate. I might be useful still in this capacity of life. Could I be satisfied with the fidelity of my work while I am in a position of the physical ability to maintain the position unquestioned. We all love greatness in its eagle flight. Mine has been the success of contest. Strangely it seemed as if God had made a strange, strange matter to conquer & hold a strange, strange field. There, where many conflicts. God gave me the victory, in all. My sword has never failed. Let me fling it down now among the trophies of triumph. The memories of the past will throw upon me in the days to come. Every moment of the day or night has witnessed some triumph here. Let it stand as a monument of the man and his struggle & victory. Let the past be the place and cherish its memories. I shall try to think that God can & will give me a fitter field for usefulness.

Then there is our home - our dear place at home with its green grass, its flowers, its trees which I planted & of which together my patient wife & I have watched & banded, gratefully & tenderly, over the pathway where our children have played - its memories are all pleasant. Here from the first our love for each other & for the dear one with which God blessed our home broadened & deepened & swept away like a mighty river going out to a boundless sea. Yes, it is a dear, dear place & we must ever

1170

Love it. But with this contemplation comes the conviction that broader & better possibilities may be found elsewhere for our selves, & for our dear little boys. May God keep them & us in his hands. I trust the Holy Father will let the feeling that he will not err & that by processes beyond our ken he will bless our honest efforts to do what our hearts have taught us to believe was best. In another clime the same sun will shine as brightly, the same heaven will bend in beauty & the same God will bless us well. I shall approach myself to what I feel to be the right judgment, & better & once inseparable from parting with these scenes never comes. It may seem unnatural. For one whose heart was so earnest & deep to reach this conclusion. Is God changing my heart? In many ways I have strangely felt that he is. Later in the day we talked over this & that together. There was a distinct & unanimous sentiment in regard to it. In fact we both felt alike & cheerfully addressed ourselves to the future with the determination of making our lives bright & our hearts light & our homes & children happy in another clime with the conviction that God will bless our honest efforts in some way, to plan. Together we all go forward. God is where he was.

Sun. 29.

Entire day was spent in office.

Mon. 30.

The same.

Tues. 1.

Called up before day & went to Milton Hall to have at breakfast. Took morning train for the Cornsboro. Returning at 4:10 P.M.

Wed. 2.

After a most restful & pleasant stay among my patients & inspection to I got

off on the morning train for Louisville.
 After a short stop for breakfast.
 Waited an hour & forty minutes for train to
 leave where we lay over to dinner, and
 continued on foot to the car.
 The day is very dark with some rain.
 After several delays reached Cin. at 6 P.M.
 At 8:00 P.M. started for Nashville on the
 first 6:15 express. We were an hour be-
 hind time but the conductor assures me
 he will make up this loss before we
 reach Louisville. We are now traveling on a
 schedule of 46 mi. per hr. including stops.
 This means to show the throttles wide
 open & plunge boldly through the dark.
 The fog. We look from the engine, not
 seeing the lights of passing trains
 but at great intervals while which however
 dangerous is soon looked upon as a matter
 of course and the passengers quickly settle
 themselves down for a nap while I feeling
 better already indulge in little observations
 to the great amusement of those near me
 who do not now seem sleepy. Later I stretched
 myself across two seats & stayed some short
 naps till we reach Bowling Green

Dec 3. At 6:40 we reached Nashville. I walked from the depot
 to the Public Square, got my breakfast at the restau-
 rant took a Livery Avenue car & went out beyond
 Fountainbleau to the houses now under con-
 struction by Hugh Hornsby. From here I walked
 to Fountainbleau where I found everything in
 confusion. Great piles of debris are everywhere. The
 house in several places so high in the doorway
 windows are full with debris. The workmen
 are passing to and from in & out. The carpenters are
 finishing the fittings within. Piles of masonry

Dec

lumber abound while constantly demands are made for deficient material. Confusion, recklessness & extravagance run riot. I immediately withdrew myself from the management of this languid meeting of moderate men and brought new life into the enterprise. I at once hired Sharpe who seems to be wandering around on aimless missions. He is the forerunner of the work. Went over to the Square, got my dinner, had a short talk with Anderson & returned to the work. It began to rain & rained most of afternoon & most of night. Spent evening at Mrs. Corcoran's. The dinner was almost disgusting. Occupied the same bed with a Mr. Miller, a good-hearted, dull-minded, apathetic creature who did not consider it coming more out of place to monopolize the entire bed than to appropriate the fire & shut the door. I was of course the person which brought me was apparently that I did not feel but to guess my own clothes my incongruous room-mates & in number to which were added 3 inconsiderate & ill-mannered boys who believing themselves not only budding but full-blown men asserted their aggressive influence with amazing impudence. Over all these annoyances my determination accomplished my purpose held fast to my purpose. I was not sleeping I could not rest nor sleep. I spent most of the night thinking of plans for the week ahead of me & of the duties for which I was already hoped were fast asleep. How the long night dragged. Some times I lay down, then I objected to sleeping on the under-side of any mortal asserted itself. 7

Friday

Long before day my train of thought of the night's annoyances induced me to get up & walk the street & returned to find all my room-mates as before no fire & every thing cold & wet. How much of this will it take to break my purpose? I felt the

a good breakfast would be the best basis for a day
 of active labor, but this seemed not secure without
 going back over the river. Beside this was not
 practicable. At last the nauseous compound
 of dough and dirt and grass etc. etc. was ready.
 I faced it like one would a wolf in a den be-
 cause it was the best thing to do. It was a
 conflict which I soon ended without really
 knowing the result. Though I suppose I did not
 feel very triumphant if it did not feel at all
 but shelled as if it had ceased to struggle.
 Taking an orange from my satchel & ate it to mor-
 1. The helpful taste & if possible the memory
 of my unpleasant repast & hastened on to
 Fontainebleau where I assumed the direction
 of the work. Procured more hands & pushed the
 work steadily till noon. Then took care for the day
 got my dinner, had a short consultation with
 Hudson & returned to the work. Spent the after-
 noon in hunting up men & material. Almost
 every man who was to furnish anything
 furnished too little for the work. When the time of repairs of the bridge there is
 considered there are very expensive but
 still more annoying. At night I was
 very tired. Saw Hudson for a little while. Saw
 Sharpe & others, gave many orders for tomorrow
 came back to my tent, took my evening
 dose of medicine which was dignified by the
 name of supper went to Mr. D. & spent the
 evening with Hudson then returned to divide
 the night uncertainly between broken rest
 & persistent conflict with Miller's legs.

Sat. 6.

A busy day. Sentiment of haste the work
 at Fontainebleau. I was very weary in the morning
 but Hudson & I went down to Fontainebleau & by
 the aid of the old time candle we examined the
 house & basement throughout.

Sat. 6.

Rained nearly all day. Cold & dismal within. I am quite lame. If I could only run away from this miserable place without getting married. Wrote a letter home. Late in day the rain slackened & I spent an hour at Fountainbleau. It is night & I am past my three miserable meals, but am not yet past this fog. It was cold in the night & froze the ground hard. I spent a good part of night trying to chill my feet by warming them some occasionally.

Mon. 7.

Very busy directing things at F. All more now but the work is long. I am a deep cold. Went in the evening again to see Hudson.

Tue. 8.

Frosty and ground frozen. Went to the city & got the things needed & managed the workmen all day. I worked with the men nearly all day. At bedtime found my last night's clothes had discolored. Miller.

Wed. 9.

I go about among the men incessantly & order the work & assist in the grading. Finished the grading today & this makes the work better. In the evening visited Hudson. My coat was ripped & he repaired it nicely.

Th. 10.

In the morning got to work early & by 3 P.M. was very weary. It is now 4 P.M. & the sun is sinking in the west as I sit in the yard at F. & rest & write. How much I have done since I came here. Fountainbleau looks better every day. Can Annie dislike what I have worked on so long & planned so well. No, she will always like Fountainbleau I hope & I had many happy hours there. The evening was bright moonlight & clear & I spent some of time in the work & I went out there.

1871.
D.
Mar. 16.

Warmer ^{and} threatens rain. I am not well but writes
hard all day. In the evening had a billiard party
on. When I came in at sunset there was
fire in my room. Thought I had a cold but it
was because I had no fire. I asked for a fire
I walked about for nearly an hour and felt
quite chilly. At 6 P.M. got a supper which con-
sisted of a kind of mince, some thoroughly
scorched, some gristly hash, flavored with some
vile compound of unnecessary martiness, some
colder fried meat & potatoes & the inevitable
sorghum molasses. At 7 P.M. went to see Hudson
& he & I walked to see Mr. Jenkins about plaster-
ing closets. Then we walked & talked in the
light moonshine till 7 P.M. & told mine of
my plans & wishes & hopes, & my little boys &
my patient wife in all of which he seemed
much interested. & then took him good night
at his gate & found that he had told Mr. Lambham
who had been driven by Miller from the adjournment
had taken refuge in the South side of mine.
Wondering if I should be compelled to supply place
on him as I had on Miller & quickly took my
place & was soon asleep. I woke many times
in the night always to find Lambham lying as
if dead in the same position. This was such a
decided improvement over Miller that I felt both
thankful & amused. At the table he upbraided
Miller for his behavior while asleep & Miller
attempted to exonerate himself by calling me
in evidence. As I had inspired the mistake from
the beginning, I playfully suggested to Lambham
to bring over a monkey for Miller to buy & we
would call it even.

Sat. 12. Ha. V bright. I worked hard and got my fence across the North side finished up. We have a room in the city in the afternoon and bought two holly trees and planted them in the front yard at Fountain View, one for winter and one

Dec.

for her mother. Worked on till half past four where Hudson came & we went & looked at the work. In the evening I went to see him - but came home early to rest as I was tired & sore & coughing. I could only be at home with my family tonight. The rattle ground kept me from sleep & I had a restless night.

Sun. 13.

A golden day - morning with silver frost on all the landscapes. Waited an hour in a fine, cold room for my sickening breakfast which however had one redeeming feature, it was so wasteful & I was so sick I could not eat much of it. Then I went out & took the electric car line to the North wall of the country. The day was pleasant & reminded me of the autumnal Sabbaths of my boyhood. As I climbed a hill I found a man & woman & four children camped in an open tent by the road. He sat on a log with a smoking pipe in his lap & while the others sat around the smoky fire the mother washed spoons & knives. I felt for them in the glare of half-faded destitution. I went on thinking how good God was to me & my dear wife & children & how good my father's breakfast would have been to the children who began the mother for bread. I came back by Liberty avenue & stopping at Fountainbleau walked about & laid plans for an hour. Then on to Sharp's & as Hudson was not back from church I went to Mrs. Cozart's & visited till 1 P.M. when we ate. After dinner Hudson & I went to see Gorman's houses on Liberty avenue & then to Fountainbleau where we planned till 3:40 when I returned to Mrs. Cozart's & stayed till supper. Then spent an hour at Sharp's & back to my pandemonium.

Mon. 14.

Sat trees on Fountainbleau all day.

Tue. 15.

Worked at Fountainbleau till 3 P.M. then went to the P.C.

Jack took supper with Hudson and went direct to the Union depot and we talked till 8 P.M. when I took train for Cincinnati. As usual I devoted some time to pleasanties and then took sleepers throughout the night.

Wed. 16. Reached Cincinnati at 6:50 A.M. Got breakfast at 7:15 & took train for Columbus. I am feeling better and long to see my wife and children. After a short stop at Columbus on to Jamesville where I took afternoon train. I soon reached home. Walked up back street almost unobserved and came in to find the room quiet and no one at home. Sat down by the fire and waited for the return of the family. In soon became known that I had arrived and the demands upon my services began.

Th. 17. Spent the day in office at Toron.

Fri. 18. Cold but sunny. Rode to Thos. Muses and Jas S. McVigles and home. Spent the remainder of day at work in Toron.

Sat. 19. Warm & pleasant. In office all day.

Sun. 20. Spent forenoon at Charlie Parsons's. In the afternoon went at the summons of D. B. H. Harris to Charlie McElhose. The gravity of the situation demanded the presence of a man. Though every effort had been made to avoid calling upon for aid and danger led them to this alternative. The egotism and self-sufficiency of my words, be directed exploded like a bubble in the air. After rendering the desired aid they seemed to have no more use for me than if I had never been here. Putting on my overcoat I hastily returned to the office. What I did and how long I have long will it last. Later he returned and promptly resumed his importance. In the not distant future another explosion will blow him out of the sea upon which he so strangely sailed.

Dec.

Mon. 21.

Worked in office of town all day. Dr. Harris is attending the cattle which I can not fill. He does not seem condescend to ask me the nature of these afflictions nor will he to consult me in regard to treatment or attendance. The lofty manner in which he wholly ignores me is remarkable when I consider that he is really employed by me on monthly wages. He seems to consider me a broken man whom it would be more charity to treat with respect. When he is present I am hourly subjected to humiliation and indignity. I can do it will surpass him. He is climbing the robust ladder to the temple of unearned fame. With the point of my pen I will tear down his flimsy fame, show him his true status of rascal and to the nation of mankind. There is such that my heart holds both charity and pity for him I would not submit to his arrogant tyranny. The time seems long for me to bear with his unbroken delusion. Yet, I have borne it for long; why? Surely not that I fear him; it is pity, simple pity. When I dissipate his dream of unmeasured greatness he will resume his proper role with further appeals to my sympathy. He now contemplates himself as a destiny maker for me. I will now destroy his dream with the point of my pen.

Tu. 22.

The same. His greatness still expands.

Wed. 23.

The same. He is very great.

Th. 24.

The same but greater.

Fri. 26.

Christmas. Quite warm. The children enjoy their gifts very much. I work in the office & placidly submit to the minimizing process which the great M. A. pursues pitilessly.

1891.
Dec.

393

- Sat. 26. The same. His arrogance has now reached his peak which keeps high time to the music of his thoughts.
- Sun. 27. Much more of the same. At present he has laid no restraint on the atmosphere of I am supposed to breathe the same air.
- Mon. 28. The same. I work hard in office all day and permitted to eat at the table though my usurper at the store does not seem to be pleased with my presence at the table.
- Tu. 29. Took morning train to Merionethville. Went to each newspaper office and left for publication the following:
- A Card.
- Sixteen years of arduous professional work have impaired my health. I am compelled to seek a rest removed from the scene of my labors. To the public who so generously patronized me, I return my sincere thanks.
- The numerous friendships of those with whom I have labored together through toils and tears and triumphs, through smiles and sorrows, I have done the best I could for you.
- My successor Dr. H. J. Jones is a former student is a gentleman of culture, a physician of ability and experience whom I cheerfully commend to the confidence and regard of you all.
- W. Emmet Gatewood.
- After transacting further business I returned on the evening train. The grand mogul seemed nearly as effusive as his friend or abuser. I have grown so insignificant as his greatness towered that I am scarcely recognizable now. Nine months ago when he tolerated employment from me his pompous tyranny could not be denied with a solar microscope. Today it shadows my business and my house.

394/89/.

Dec. He exercised the utmost care to prevent me from
knowing anything about the case of my old
patrons & friends who make inquiry for me and de-
sire treatment. When I appear upon the scene he
ignores me entirely.

Wed. 30. I was in the office since yesterday
to the above gentleman. He has been very kind.
While in the office he treats me as if I were an in-
tendant of any of my old patients with me he
shows marked displeasure when they have left
& I have returned to the house to sit down & rest he
indulges in some remarks. What strange
features this selfmade great-man shows.

Th. 21. The same. He is greatest.

Jan. 1892.

Fri. 1.

In the morning my would-be master condescended
at my request to take his regular monthly wages,
from the drawer. With lofty step & mighty mind
he stood above the office as a dictator. At ten
o'clock A.M. the morning mail brought the papers con-
taining my card. A dynamite explosion would not have
created a more sudden or profound sensation in the town.
My enemies were surprised & amazed. Remembering that
their opportunities for wronging me were chiefly past
that they had lost the services of one upon whose generosity
& fidelity they had safely banked while they selfishly
killed my flesh they regretted my departure just as the
children of Israel banked upon the fleshpots of Egypt.
Then too they had had no part in planning or plotting
against this movement nor knowledge of its rise,
progress or consummation. As on all former occasions still
more markedly in this they had been beaten by stronger &
unsuccessful tactics. Their regrets were deep but selfish.
However both my friends & enemies sincerely regretted my
withdrawal with the possible exception of two friends
in the town, Ang & Allard. The name of the first is
suggestive of the Mongolian. The length & breadth of his

Jan.

nature, his ignominious captivity, his bad ingratitude his selfish & reprehensible conduct have stamped him with the intricate history of general make-up of an inferior China-man. The other carries the face of maintains the history & record of a bad criminal of mongrel race. Mean, malicious, mendacious mongrel! The face of a bad mulatto, the profile of a pirate the nose & hidden the cruel canopy of a serpent. Miserable being. A hyena as a hyena. The mongrel is the mongrel. The one murders the patience & forbearance of the public the other justified the dignity of choice & conduct by braving the same sin. Both beg the death & suffer of both in the best case of opportunity. Their present use is to be despised.

But I must return to the colosseum of the morning where ~~shadows~~^{slight} cast long shadows into my business of home. He seemed to have awakened from a dream. In a pulled^{up} & dazed manner he went about the office making few remarks & these couched in the language of sickly bonnets. It was plain to be seen that he was deeply disappointed & discomfited. During the matter was discussed by the people of the town who almost unanimously expressed their surprise & disgust. It had all been so quietly done. No murmurs, no confusion, no numbers to prevent or prevent it. Yet all seemed to agree that it was like the slow way of doing things. The thing which concerned them most was that it was done. No one regretted it more deeply than Dr. Harris. He had no thought beyond the permanent occupation of the situation. Already he had removed his quite out of the situation. He regarded himself as more certain success by virtue of genius & necessity. For the genius was the necessity of death. He had been slumbering on a volcano. He was awakened during the self-same process of getting down

1892.

Sat. 1.

Within a few hours his face was so
tired & weary night all it bore the look of des-
pair. Both my wife & myself pitied him
sincerely, yet he had dismissed it all. I was very
busy all day. It was a very busy day to me.

Sat. 2.

Dr. Harris did considerable riding today but
bore the same melancholy & gloomy look.
I was very busy in the office. In the evening
after supper I sat down with the children
to tell them their stories, prepare them for bed
& hear their prayers. It was very quiet
when Dr. Harris came in. I asked if I had
any word or advice in regard to him. I
talked to him for some time, discussing his
conduct & telling him a part of the many
things he had done in disobedience to my
wishes. He expressed his regret and listened
attentively. He seems to be at sea without
rudder or compass.

Sun. 3.

The same. In the evening he remained till
after midnight. His former determination, con-
viction & apparent aggressiveness had vanished.

Mon. 4.

A busy day in the office. Dr. Harris does not
seem inclined now to go on short trips.

Tue. 5.

The same. Began packing my books. It was
with a feeling of sadness that I took from
their places where they had long lain &
where I had expected them to remain those
treasures of thought & placed them in boxes for
transportation to an untried & distant though
I hope pleasant home. But like my other strug-
gles & fights as I went on by a conviction
grew upon me that out of all this commotion and
trial quick peace & rest would come at
last.

- Wed. 6. The same. Miss Wetherell? here all night here.
- Th. 7. While at breakfast received a telegram summoning me to a consultation at Mr. Newberry's. I had to leave the city at once. I had to go too late for the passenger train. I took the freight and returned on the returning freight.
- Fri. 8. Busy all day in townnd office, packing books, writing letters & compounding medicines.
- Sat. 9. The same. My successor, Dr. T. J. Lyne, arrived this P.M. Dr. Harris views him askance. For my part I contemplate the relinquishment of my title. I am not at all with pleasure at least with measurable satisfaction. Dr. Lyne took supper with me in the evening. I could not help contemplating, as I looked upon him, of Dr. Harris, what wide differences separated them and what strange divergences of purpose, accomplishment & achievement characterized my different students.
- Sun. 10. Cold. Dr. Harris went to Samuel Lawrence's & Dr. Lyne to his father. Saw in the day both returned. ^{and} seemed to work agreeably together in the office.
- Mon. 11. Set up prepared to begin the tedious work of inventorying. To avoid its vexation & labor I made him a proposition to sell him all the drug notions, and things concerned in the drug business together with the large case of Sparta for \$125. I was then called to McConnellsville again to see Mr. Newberry & took the morning train, leaving him to consider it until I returned. On my return he began to make very questionable relations which I promptly refused.

- Jan. 12. I proposed to begin the invoice in the morning. After seeing that it would go no further in reduction he accepted my proposition. This saved us of much trouble and labor. even if it gave me less cash.
- Th. 13. Spent the day at most in office packing writing letters and completing articles.
- Wed. 13. The same. It is raining and freezing and a glare of ice coats the streets and covers the trees till they bough beneath its weight.
- Th. 14. Very icy. The same.
- Fri. 14. The same. In the P.M. Dr. Harris went home. Before leaving he told me with tearful face that he regretted his course during the summer which had been full of so much trouble, that he felt thankful for the kindness and leniency shown, that he believed it had done more for him than he deserved and that he was fully satisfied. He then returned to the house where he bade goodbye to Annie and the children. He has been with us for six years. Barring his strange conduct during the last year he had commanded our highest confidence. Let us try to think charitably, kindly and generously of him in the days passed by.
- Sat. 16. I spend the day as usual in the office with a few short trips in evening.
- Sun. 17. In the forenoon we played with the children and posted up my journal. It has grown warmer and the spangled beauty of the ice-clad trees is melting away.

Jan.

- Mon. 16. Worked in the store.
- Tu. 19. Quite cold. Busy in store.
- Wed. 20. The same. I am very weary.
- Th. 21. It is fine & bright. The day was very bright. In the forenoon operated upon Mrs. Rachel Campbell of Lincum Falls, O. at the house of Thomas Thompson. The operation consisted in the removal of the entire left breast. I was assisted by H. V. Lyare and E. L. Piesch. I am very much exhausted & suffered terribly during the afternoon. The operation was difficult & rather tedious but was successfully & neatly completed. I tried to lie down & rest in the afternoon but the three little boys promptly climbed upon me for a nap. While this did not rest my body it rested my head & I felt later I am lacking too hard for my strength.
- Fri. 22. Busy in office & town.
- Sat. 23. The same. Have planned the joint removal of the two families to Nashville. We are not progressing very rapidly in our preparations.
- Sun. 24. Warm & bright. I am suffering terribly. Owing to timely interruptions the day was almost completely wasted.
- Mon. 25. Busy at posting accounts. Casting balances & writing letters.
- Tu. 26. The same.
- Wed. 27. The same.

Th. 2. The same. I am very lame.

Wed. 3. Very busy in office with patrons & patients.

Sat. 30 The same. Charlie left us this evening with the intention of looking up a location. He seemed very sad at leaving. He seemed desirous of forming out his prospects & plans but as opportunity did not permit, and I wish to see him and "good bye" I wish him the broadest success in all his honorable undertakings.

Sun. 31. Spent the day in office & at home. Rather very much.

Mon. 1. Busy in the office all day. In the evening at Willard Wallace's. My sister Mary spent the evening & night with us.

Tu. 2. Busy in office.

Wed. 3. Casting balances & writing letters & treating patients in office.

Th. 4. The same.

Fri. 5. The same.

Sat. 6. A great many in to see me. All express regrets at thoughts of my leaving. Surely the hold I had upon this people was strong & deep. I could not expect to see a stronger affection any people, nor would I wish to. I should be pleased to find my children as masterful gatekeepers & secure to show evidence of that power. May Heaven perpetuate it for good in himself & his brothers.

Sun. 7. At Anne Bennett's much of day. Spent the evening

- Mon. 8. Very busy in office.
- Tue. 9. Very busy & very lame. Unexpectedly, Annie & I had a pleasant evening at home.
- Wed. 10. Balancing accounts & settling the matter. A constant complaint about my going outside in my car today.
- Th. 11. The arrival. James Boyman & wife came on the morning train & spent the day & night with us. Yaterford & his little "Abner-Born" clung about him & he sat on him with great fondness.
- Fri. 12. Sarah's husband returned this morning & he pursued work throughout the day in much pain. He has turned very cold.
- Sat. 13. Worked all day in the office.
- Sun. 14. Called out at 4 A.M. I walked half a mile to Longfellow's. He was very sick. I spent the day with the family & in office.
- Mon. 15. Busy casting up accounts.
- Tue. 16. The same.
- Wed. 17. The same. Settlements are very difficult at this time. I have written a few for them, now want me to wait forever. There are a few exceptions. It is pickering to listen to their equivocations, and to get down to right doing. To wade or lessen their long standing accounts.
- Th. 18. The same. Annie & Baby left on morning train for Washington (D.C.).

- Fri. 19. The same. Gates and I see behave well considering their married condition. They are sometimes a little boisterous. See cried about "Abin-Bos" and seemed to think he had lost a piece of property entirely his own.
- Sat. 20. Still casting accounts and listening to his ordinary & extraordinary. Miss Wetherell was here between morning & evening trains.
- Sun. 21. Spent the day in office & in my room reading.
- Mon. 22. Looking after my patients & fighting through the sea of ancient accounts.
- Tue. 23. The same. Nothing new or novel either in the class or quality of the evasions. The weather is very fine. But I don't seem to enjoy it much of the day of my marriage.
- Wed. 24. Another golden day. Worked in the office till train time then took both boys and went to Lowell to visit Lucilla & return with wife and baby. I got very sick on the trip & his stomach suffered a little. I had a very pleasant visit & returned on evening train. Patients were awaiting me & I worked till high. The pangs of pain racked me all night.
- Th. 25. Still struggling with the book & the men who do not wish to pay.
- Fri. 26. The same. This was the most successful day in collecting that I have had.
- Sat. 27. Still at work casting accounts. What strange second-rate one is compelled to know & am compelled to find the poor pirate, blaming superficial notions

- Feb. 1. Hands to meet the payment of an honest guarantee
in face of all doubts as to its value. I believe
if a great banner was flying to the breeze inviting
"everything to be of the doctor" in a matter
of my creditors ought to be marshalled under it.
- Sun. 28. Cloudy. Spent the forenoon at justice of the peace
court with the family at home.
- Mon. 29. The same dull routine, writing down & casting
balance.
- Mon.
Feb. 1. The same dull routine.
- Feb. 2. The same.
- Feb. 3. The same.
- Fri. 4. Very busy with office patients & settling accounts.
- Sat. 5. A busy office. The weather beautiful.
- Sun. 6. A quiet Sunday. We have been left alone.
- Mon. 7. Got a good deal of work done today. Business better
than on any other day. Still it
is a very tedious and disappointing business. I
shall get but a small proportion of my long-
earned accounts.
- Tu. 8. A day of disappointment suffering of general
depression.
- Wed. 9. Brighter weather & better success in business.
Annie went to Malta today for carpets for
upper floor of our new home.
- Th. 10. One who worked in the office. Don my back is free.

- Sat. 12. Very busy. I was very weary but not able to tell
 success than the day before which was
 very encouraging.
- Sun. 13. Cold and blustering. Spent most of day at home. Went
 for a little while to Jack's.
- Mon. 14. Busy at work in office, packing, casting
 accounts and writing letters.
- Tu. 15. The same. Warm and pleasant.
- Wed. 16. Worked very hard all day, making prep-
 arations for moving. At night walked
 to Lombard to attend the confinement
 of Mrs. S. and returned at midnight.
- Th. 17. Very busy at home. Still busy at the same
 task which seems to become greater as I
 draw near it. However I am putting the
 packing behind me as fast as I can.
- Fri. 18. The same.
- Sat. 19. Quite busy in office with my books
 and accounts. By great haste I had ap-
 plication got to pack these boxes.
 In the evening Lucille visited us and we sat
 up and talked till near midnight.
- Sun. 20. Spent the day with my sister with
 occasional runs to the store to see patients.
- Mon. 21. Very busy packing and visiting patients.
- Tu. 22. Yesterday repeated with interest. Lucille left us this
 morning and returned home. Her parting from the children

Mar.

Fri. 25.

I have cracked 4 milk for breakfast & continued with milk for dinner. As arrangements were made of going to work my dinner consisting of two hard eggs in some cider. Previous to my meal, I did a good deal of work, was very busy of my family. I did not go to the hotel because it would not acknowledge to this people after fighting them for years that I needed any help. When I went to wash I found my towel was gone, the soap had disappeared, my handkerchiefs were used up & I had but one pair of socks, no tin to drink out of, no knife, nor fork nor spoon nor cup, no plate nor pie pan. Eva came and took my old table away. Mrs. Linnie Gornley had sent me a glass of jelly. My brother & his boy came to gather up debris. At noon I invited them to dinner. My brother & his boy came later and instead of eating I laughed heartily at the terrible effect they had of reduced God bless them. They were standing in the street with their mouths open in surprise without much. As I looked upon them I could only laugh. For strangely there would come into my mind the memory of two innocent kittens that had been at all the work before the third kitten arrived. They had left only the eggs which they had put down to, which was, I looked upon the desolation they had wrought with humorous delight. Then returned to my work. I hope their hearts are as light as mine. I worked far into the night after drinking some raw eggs & cider. I should be very lame without my wife & little boys.

Sat. 26.

Things are moving on in the same way. I am not accomplishing much through very busy. Some of people called to deplore my situation.

1892.

407

Mar.

Sun. 27.

In the forenoon operated upon Sam. Henry & daughter of age 6.5. Mary removing an abscess from the breast. In the afternoon my wife & child sick.

Mon. 28.

Continued my Platonic dish & Mercutian work till 4 P.M. Then took train to Watertown & walked out to Jas. Byrman's where we talked till nearly midnight.

Tue. 29.

Up early & after breakfast left Annie & the children & travelled to the depot where I took train to Stockport & renewed my labors of purgistic dish. There seems to be one almost universal & profound regret on the part of the people at thought of losing their old-time physician.

Wed. 30.

The same. In the P.M. removed tumor from Lina Buck's shoulder. Park Keen came over for me to go with him to supper. I went.

Th. 31.

Raining. I am so hoarse I can scarcely speak. I go on with my work as before.

Apr. 1.

Fri. 1.

Telegram from my friend Hudson announcing the arrival of my goods at his mill. Answered by telegram & wrote letter of appreciation. Went on as busily as ever.

Sat. 2.

Very busy in office. Those who owe me seem to be slow in paying. When we have it in my office it is very painful to speak.

Sun. 3.

This is my last day & my last Sunday in this place where I have labored for nearly thirteen years. The time has been well & happily spent & I am able to say that I can proudly say that I regret leaving the place or severing my relations with it. I have many friends whose kindness & friendship I appreciate. These I will miss yet I

Apr.

Life to be far from the stunted convention, the
 useless thinking & the unbusiness like thing of its
 official scandal. I believe I have suffered
 unimportant things in my inward nature by
 forced relations with this place. It never had
 a useful house for me. To my life it was a.

La Vendee. For years it has been ruled by its choir
 promoters whom we all look at with a deep distrust
 constitute their chief characteristics. They have thoury
 hated & thoury feared me. I have taken enough
 time from my busy duties to club their noses
 down as often as one of them had the temerity to
 pop up his head. Let them retire & rot. As long
 they belong to the devil's unwashed & contempt
 in hell is high honor for them.

To my friends I leave my best wishes in real
 & abate. I shall always recall their memories with
 deep pleasure. To the nasty knaves who opposed
 me I leave a wish they could never have while
 I remained. Their future use is to be despised
 I have thoury amused them that singly or
 collectively they were no match for the man they
 affected to despise or trample upon sixteen years
 ago. Surely they must conclude as I have often
 reminded them "that I kept God on my side".
 They seem also to think as their various actions
 would seem to say

"Victrix carceris deus placuit."
 Sed, Victra batoni."

Tomorrow will be election day & they will again
 choose their choicest scoundrels to rule & ruin the
 interests of the place. Let them. I hope to have as
 little interest in its future as is distant period
 as I now have in the financial system of Jupiter.

Mon. 4.

Very busy morning about bidding "Goodbye" to
 old friends & settling up my business as rapidly
 as I could till the 4 A.M. train when I departed joining

Apr.

my wife and children on board the cars, they having
 come up from my sister's at Hattiesburg. Quite a
 crowd had collected to see me off. Some shed tears
 of sadness and regret. See is sick this morning.
 The train is crowded. I am soon home. It
 is quite painful for me to talk. We had to
 wait there hours at Hattiesburg. I went to the St.
 Charles and took a long slow hot dinner. Returning
 to depot where Charlie and the children of Miss. Both
 were taking this dinner. I told them I had drunk
 hot soup till it had nearly melted the buttons off
 my coat. The hot soup helped my cold and during
 afternoon my headache mainly disappeared.
 At 12:40 we are all in the S. & N. E. train for
 Cincinnati. It is warm, beautiful and breezy.

The trip to Cincinnati was very pleasant. At
 Cincinnati we were just ten minutes waiting for
 the S. & N. train. This fairly gave us time to get
 comfortably fixed in the car before starting. It
 was a double pull to get everything settled. The
 whole night was a severe cold. A storm was
 raging nearly all night. We reached Franklin
 by daylight and the children having waked up all
 gazed at the country of great bodies of water pro-
 duced during the night. At 8:15 we reached
 Nashville and taking a S. & N. car in 30 min
 were at our new home where our load of goods
 had already been unloaded from the depot.
 The remainder of the day was spent in getting
 over the goods and making such extemporaneous
 arrangements as the situation demanded. Every
 thing was in confusion, we were nearly everything
 was out of joint. However we constructed our bed, got
 a rude dinner and succeeded in putting a part of our
 goods in place. At night we all slept soundly and
 really enjoyed our home.

Fri. 5.

Wed. 5.

In the morning completed taking the goods out of the car
 and spent the remainder of day in arranging goods.

Apr.

up firing up house. In the forenoon Annie went to Green & Sons carpet for her mother's room. In the afternoon Mr. Sanderson & myself made beds, finished the floor and made sanitation generally complete.

Fri. 7

Put down the carpet in Maggie's room & went on arranging & working as before.

Sat. 8.

We are struggling away as usual, Sunday floor putting down carpet hanging paper &c. Things begin to look a little more bright but the work for next is a long way off.

Sat. 9.

We are still pushing our many sided industry fixing pump, laying floor about it, laying carpets, &c. It seems like we get little done though working very hard all the time.

Sun. 10.

We rested as well as we could under the conditions. Mr. Fordson came in the morning & took the boys to Sunday school. It is quite cool. In the evening had a short walk to Lishy park.

Mon. 11.

Cold & rainy. We go on with our work as before.

Tue. 12.

The same.

Wed. 13.

The same.

Th. 14.

The same. We all eat heroically, sleep soundly & work hard.

Fri. 15.

Bright. Jack & Maggie & Annie arrived this morning from the boat. We now have much of the carpet down, the papering done. We have our sitting room done where we spend our evenings with the children. It is a large, bright room the most home-like place in the house.

Apr.

411

Sat. 16.

I work very hard all day and am tired tonight but we all feel like we are at home again and are happy. The children are not talk of going back to the question which that they want to stay here.

Sun. 17.

The forenoon was sunny and bright. The afternoon grew cloudy and cool. I walked away out the Brick Church Pike and down by Division St. The fruit trees were in blossom and the air was fragrant with bloom. I enjoyed the walk very much and wished many times that I had brought Annie with me.

Mon. 18.

In the forenoon went to the city and traveled about on foot all forenoon. In the P.M. helped hang pictures of work about the house.

Tu. 19.

The same.

Wed. 20.

Busy at work about the house and grounds.

Th. 21.

To the city again and work about the house. It was very rainy.

Fri. 22.

Cool and windy. Worked at tressle for cistern.

Sat. 23.

The same. In afternoon helped hang pictures. Home very much enjoyed the bright.

Sun. 24.

In the forenoon Annie and I took a long walk out the Brick Church Pike and over to the Litchy Street car line which we followed back to the car line of the river then down home at dinner. The long walk gave us excellent appetites and furnished my children of last night of this morning. In the afternoon we went out in the car and visited the lake. I played with the baby the whole afternoon. A heavy shower came late

Apr. 18 on Wed. lay down on the bed & felt unwell. The nurse had been asked about the grounds with the children. In the evening my friend Hudson called. Later on finished up the journal while the children slept.

Mon. 24 Went over into the city in the forenoon & did some errands. In the afternoon worked about the grounds & put floor in spring house.

Tu. 26 Continued the work of repair. I am very weak after night coming but have gained some strength already. I am doing a good deal of work & have an excellent appetite. And usually rest well.

Wed. 27 Worked about the grounds in forenoon. Got the water-tank up today.

Th. 28 Fine day. Ranged over tank & put up water. Had letters and worked about place.

Fri. 29 Still working about the place clearing up rubbish, putting up the hummocks, etc.

Sat. 30 Took tackle & pulled over the beach tree which hung over the south entrance. In the afternoon went to town with the intention of taking train to Portland. Observed the public expense at the expense of people on the horse-tips & stings in the street which so impeded the way as that the street cars were stopped. A quick mob had taken possession of the street, forced the police aside taken a party from the jail & surrounded him from the bridge where he was riddled with bullets. He remained in this position all P.M. & then carried to a com-

May paratively little excitement but deep determination. I found the train time had been changed making it about three hours later. I remained & helped make garden till night.

Sun. 1. In the forenoon ^{and} walked about the ground. It is ^{now} quite windy. In the P.M. played with the children & took a walk with Mr. Hudson.

Mon. 2. Took the 11 o'clock train to Portland where I arrived at one o'clock. Walked to John Croys & got my dinner. Sat & talked to Mr. & Mrs. Croys till 3 o'clock then walked to Bailey's where I remained till half past five then walked to Mr. Hudson's where I stayed all night.

Tu. 3. In the morning walked to Portland where I remained till nearly noon. Then walked to John Croys took dinner returned to the depot & took 1 P.M. for Nashville where I arrived at 3 o'clock.

Wed. 4. On my return home yesterday I was informed a party had been here trying to buy the property. Mr. P. & family talked very favorably of selling it. This would of course at once destroy our projects & knock our hope of a home unless we began somewhere else. We at once consented. Urged them to decide on a line of action promptly that we might know what to depend upon & do. We began at once to lay plans for the future. In the afternoon we took the children & went to the little grove north-east of us. Lyatwood & I soon wished to return to Farmington bluffs. I went part way & then returned.

May.

spend an hour with Annie & Baby then helping her
pack my trunk. back I walked to Mr. Gopher's on the
affiliated side. then to the street car line at
Anglin side, then to the city where I took my
supper at a restaurant & returned home.

As I drew near home the palace looked better and more
restful than ever before and inwardly I decided to break
off from all my plans but I was determined to have
my say fully in home building for universal spec-
ulation. I came in and sat down with Annie
to discuss the situation. We both felt alike - we were
anxious to bring the uncertainty to a close and
learn what we were to do. We preferred to once
more enjoy our old time quiet and unbroken home.
We wanted to sell and get settled by ourselves.
We do not know where we will go but I am more
and more determined to get my back to the
wonder against any home and such a home
that no one has any voice in controlling
but myself. I think they really don't want
to sell but think a pretence of selling a good
way to annoy me and expect me to argue
and make objections. Now I will hit them
may urge them to sell and let them take the
humiliating and ridiculous position of retro-
grading from this immense and stupendous prop-
osition. For my heart will not linger
when my judgment demands action.
I will go forward now as the time is
declared.

Thurs. 6.

Cloudy and cold. Jack and I
had a long talk today and he was very
much opposed to selling. I refused my father
sitting now to sell only asking him to decide the
matter soon as possible that we might move
as soon as possible. At first he talked in favor
of selling. When he saw I was only too glad he
hedged - had excuses - no girl - no home for
us - I told him I could go in 3 days

1892

415

May

or too and only waited his decision. He was
 troubled over the result of his folly he asked
 me to cease to regard any thing he said
 as business. I had a son trial. He is
 sick and hence I hear what I cannot not
 otherwise hear. I hate more than I can
 write or say to continue on the conversion
 path of the past. When am I to rest when
 of a home. He may take the same with
 him tomorrow or at any time. I can
 only say "do as you wish." One thing is
 certain if I break away which my heart
 prompts me to do I will never compro-
 mise or concede anything to reconcile
 the parties to that proper sphere. A
 breach once made grows wider with me.
 In the P.M. worked about grounds as
 usual.

Fri 6

Still working about the grounds
 The effect of yesterday's development
 seems salutary. Not so great anxiety
 to make time. All seem satisfied
 and act as children relieved of a
 serious trouble. Inwardly I still burn.

Sat 7

I worked hard all day. Khamia behaved
 restfully.

Sun 8

About 10 A.M. while the children were
 at Sunday school Armin and I walked over
 to L. & N. R.R. and out to Mapleton &
 back down Gallatin Pike to car line &
 by car home at 2 P.M. very tired and
 very hungry. We got a cold dinner
 and then went 4 P.M. at home very
 pleasantly. We had a very pleasant
 walk and saw many pretty
 houses. Armin seemed to enjoy the
 very much and I think these
 walks are good for both.

1892
May 10

Tu. 10

I am very lame but still able to work some and do all I can.

The same. I keep busy as I can stand. I am ashamed to see so much needing to be done and so little done. I only wish I were strong enough to do it all. I have been here 5 weeks and although I expected to rest some and read much I have not read either in all. I got letters from home? (as one would call it) and find the records that for 16 yrs. are now walking over our heads to official opportunity to destroy my property. The degraded council is ready for any indecent advantage.

They today sent me a notice that they would cut off my fire when 10 days expired if I did not open up blind and ancient wrap never used and only to be opened now through prudence.

The notice was signed by Sam. Grimes as street commissioner and he gloats over this chance to do me an injury. He pretends to be a Christian. What bad life was in great peril through his perjury, malice and treachery. I trust him faithfully and restored him to health. All the more an under obligation to me. I replied as follows:

Sam. Grimes

My sincere contempt for such cowardly hypocrites, private sinners, degraded "muggers" and their tools and May the certain curse of God rest upon and cling to the one while his blessing abides with the other. This I sent to Mr. Harris to hand over to them as they could not deny getting it. May God punish their detestable methods and bring them to

1892
May

417

confusion and contempt. They made inquiry as to what I said. Now they ^{will} know what I said and ~~will~~ not be happy. The language though strong is justifiable and pertinent.

Wed. 11 I am a little better. Work some write some and read a little. I contemplated a purchase of ground to which I gave much attention. Today Feb. do not think it shall be practicable either to secure the land or the money to pay for it.

Th. 12 Very sick most of day. In P.M. Annie went to city and I to city auction on Standard St. I bid off 2 lots and at once sold one to Mrs. Butcher for \$20. adjoined some home. In P.M. later Mr. Hudson and I walked out to look at some property.

Fri. 13 Rain. Worked about the yard and wrote some letters.

Sat. 14 In A.M. laid some tile and fixed a granite stone. In P.M. I worked all I could of yard. It was a trying task as every movement gave great pain but I felt it must be done and would not unless I began it. I was so weary after this I could not sleep though many midnight when I retired.

Sun 15 Wrote some letters in A.M. In P.M. Annie, Maud, the children and myself all went for a walk. Later on we went for a must hard baby in his little wagon. On way back he got a head, and on Meridian St. just north of our home he upset the wagon and got "blue too" under. He set it right leaving baby to be moved out.

May

ditch, last, Mr. Hudson, Mrs. Stanfield and
 Mrs. Lee McQueen came in for an hour to
 spend and play. Prof. Webb and Mrs. H.
 had called a little earlier to see some pa-
 pers done by my nephew, J. L. Gettys.
 The programme his father-in-law had
 then may be had soon. I think Anne
 is tired tonight. She seems irritable today
 and not so patient and calm as she
 usually is. I may be too exacting or
 expect too much or may have older ideas
 or perhaps not in accordance with her
 views or judgment. I expect my own
 natural is often a trial to her and I
 must try hard to ask and expect less.
 How sad to know I wear out her patience
 or impair her affection or fondness for
 me if that should ever come, as I often
 fear. She has as I often see been bearing
 things from me and thinks I neither ap-
 preciate nor feel grateful. I must de-
 myself and study to avoid any promise
 of wants on my part that I can put
 in background. It will I hope make
 me more patient and grateful. Of all
 wants she will never weary of her child
 and that will be to me a full satis-
 faction for any sacrifice she may
 be forced to feel or exhibit toward me.
 God bless her she will wake up to
 know the doctors' love later and feel
 that it comes from the same strong
 loving heart that she could not
 refuse her patient, her gown. I
 am jealous of my own father now
 if alone, especially in the dim dis-
 tance. She may hate me, I think, but
 she will. I flatter myself she does
 much anxious to hear the voice of me

1892

419

May

whose presence was masterful if not kind. Ye
 Anna will love me best and most passion-
 ately - may smile sadly when my voice is
 still.

" And the silent ships go on to their
 haven under the hill

But O. for the touch of a vanished hand
 And the sound of a voice that is still!
 It is 9 P.M. and I sit and write as she
 sits silently watching me at what was
 once her 'evening pleasure'. May God
 give her better lights and dearer ones in
 its stead. It is long since I wrote in
 the journal a single page. It may be
 better for me as for her that I resume the
 silent and silent methods of the past.
 I am quite sure one is more inclined
 to write what he feels than to dictate it.
 Some excuse there was in the contem-
 plation that it was for some to my
 heart and understanding mind well on
 thoughts, methods and expressions. Yet
 the contemplation that should go with the
 work probably will be deeper and what is
 left on its pages will perhaps be a more
 faithful record than if formed by any
 other hand. Would I miss her help in
 any other than a physical relief? Yes
 surely and deeply and often but I will
 also feel that it was really a benefit
 to me to carry my own load, to lay
 one's own burden and spread my own
 net, while she sang lullabies or told
 dear stories or entertained me in a thousand
 ways she dear one we are both so fond
 of each other which it is but reasonable to
 feel are nearer her consolation and
 more congenial to contemplate than the
 dull history of an amusements.

July 12

The clock of Time should do its own tick and I will be open and frank and consciously like to my old-fashioned memories and methods. I think I really like this work very much when alone and I believe I dropped this on her willing hands (for it must often have been dull and irksome to her) when I was overcrowded with duties. It has been her evening pleasure at times too but in my feverish fancy I may have ranked it too high. If I should with my fine daughter she will be as often and as kindly remembered as if she as in busier days had taxed her brain and eye and nerve to continue it. It is now 11 P.M. and all are in bed. I am now up. I can scarcely understand my strange self. I slept but little last night and today and now I am not sleepy. What does it mean. I ought to sleep, I feel and I am very heavy. I feel on my room again. Well that is all right and will give for me but let me rather say he will care for and consecrate those I love.

Mon 16

Finished moving the yard in A.M. in P.M. went to city and made payment on lot on Blauvelt St. Came home very late and feeling badly. After supper took Kate and she and I walked around about 10 A.M. very unimpaired. We enjoyed it much and got in at dark.

Tu. 17

Worked about the yard & got in the hay. I feel some better.

Wed 18

Wrote some and drew a cartoon of Windsor in A.M. In P.M. worked and wrote. It is very windy and stormy. I feel very well.

1892

421

May

Th. 19 Very windy. Worked at clearing the back wall and wrote letters. Am. Farmer.

Fri. 20 All day it rained, cloudy, cold & gloomy. I suffered acutely. Spent part of day in the library working. I got letter from Dr. L. J. Garrison concerning a picture for Chicago. I replied to him from the pen of Dr. J. L. Garrison. I could pay it without interest. If I were able I would bear his expenses and efforts. But my health is poor and I do not make any money now but have many expenses all the time. I ought not to doubt, getting it as it is needed for I always found God on my side & He can provide me with all I need. Trust in Him and do their duty. I have seen so many trials and so often needed money that I am always willing to deny myself to help others. It will all end right and God will care for me and mine.

Sat. 21 Cool and windy. The rain is over. I worked some at walls of house and wrote some letters. After supper I walked to dinner on Foster St. and took a circuitous route home. The yards on the way were fresh and green and beautiful and made a refreshing impression on me. We are happier here than we could be in our old home where every day brought its annoyances. I am planning improvements and this is always a great enjoyment to me. Aspire also seems happier and better. If we only had more room for ourselves or rather more privacy.

1892
Mar

we would be happy indeed. She goes on planning and going to make my life an attraction and to make me feel happy. God bless her. I watch the work and appreciate the heart that plans and the hands that execute this work. Most of it is real pleasure to her and I would gladly do more if time permitted.

Sun. 22

In A.M. worked off some letters and in P.M. returned to home and I took a long walk into country going out to the brick church site is a pretty creek and taking a path through the woods we come out through the elegant grounds of Mr Bangs and then walked along Dickson pit as far as I'll get and crossing over to the corner we walked on home. We were weary but enjoyed the walk very much - it is our privacy. In P.M. I wrote and read and walked. Went to church to St. Peter's.

Mon. 23

Wrote a letter and then began work on the frame of shop. Worked till I could today I enjoyed the sweetness of honest sweat.

Tue. 24

Same.

Wed. 25

The same except I grow lazier.

Th. 26

John, poor fellow comes to complain that Eugene is not called on to help more. He will never call on him if he can help it. and is angry because I do not. The fact is the boy hates to work and I can make no good use of a laggard. John then went away though very lame and left all corners where he went and to hunt him I soon weary of this kind of work. I can plainly see relation as to be standing and pausing. When you get up the feathers of the flock all rise at once. I put in the day as before.

1892
May
Fri. 27

423

I am very lame but work some. Annie & I are both becoming demoralized and are now planning for a new home. Where we do not know. But we will be happier any place when we don't have to bend all our work to please and indulge a spoiled & love-sick boy.

Sat. 28

The same condition exists. I do not care for all have suffered if it gave promise of a home for my wife and children for it really seems as if I were now going to need one long. My heart has been troubling me much and I am growing indifferent as to life. In fact I would be glad to fall asleep forever if it were not that Annie and the little ones were left.

Sun. 29

Went for a short walk, read the papers & wrote all A.M. In P.M. took Maude & the flock and went to reservoir. Got back at 6 P.M.

Mon. 30

I try to work but am too lame. Busy myself at working off my writing and go to town. The indulged is growing worse. Poor fellow. Suffering like his don't hurt any thing inside his clothes but it affects his parents terribly & by reflex action falls on our family with compound force.

Tue. 31

Wed. I made one trip to town but came back disappointed. My lameness is very bad. I tried in A.M. to drown my feelings and my feeling by going far into the country to look at a trife among flowers and the breath of roses and lilies filled the soft south wind. We went far out beyond Gallatin Pike and as I drove along I think of the contentment the

424
1892
May

regions in their immediate and surrounding
red cottages enjoy while I am hunting
relief from heartache and discontent.
I walked back to McRobbie and then over to R.R.
and back to a small grove (Hart Hill) and
away. It was 11 A.M. and I was weary and
hungry. If I only could have Arriver the bag
and our old-time picnic basket how
much all would enjoy. Well I will lie down
here in the clover blossoms and wait till the
past enjoy their meal and without my presence
to add to their discontent. I can enjoy the
privacy more than I can enjoy my presence.
While lying here some children came and
played Rabbits - they were not mine. They were
happy and I liked to hear their voices but they
were not the voices that felt so sweetly on my
ear. I left the little grove when I felt that
would be late enough to not intrude on the
enjoyment of others. I came in and sat down
to eat some bread and butter. This was pleasant
to me compared with the strained relations
of last few days. After dinner took the
flock and went to the little grove and we
spent two hours pleasantly. It came on a
rain and we hurried back in time to get
some out. My abomination was gone at last.

June

Wed. 1

Rainy. Wrote read and wrote what I could.

Th. 2

Went to town but was so lame could not
walk. Got through with my business and came
back quickly by car. Got some work. The pain
is very bad. In P.M. Annie wrote for me. It
rained nearly all P.M. At night she wrote
with Mary to hear Sam Jones and I hope the
baby Mrs. Hudson spent evening with us.
We were alone and enjoyed the evening
very much. I suffer great pain. Baby asleep
in hammock till mamma comes back.

1871
June

425

Mon. 3 Working away at my writing and making preparations to go to Kan. and see my old friend Ch. Magers. I am so lame as to be scarcely able to get about. Jack is very irritable and suffers much. He is preparing to go to Ohio. He is dissatisfied here and wants me to buy him out. I decline.

Tue. 4 The pain is a little better. Jack is determined to sell out his interest in Kansindin to me - is dissatisfied w. I count it up and give him back all he paid out & pay all taxes and all expenses & add 8% on all included, say from time of purchase till now. making it better than a loan at 10% in O. At the time of purchase he could not place the money at 1% & thought it was selling him for his family, but I must get away now and see if I can find a new place.

Sun. 5 A day of discontent, and gloom. Spent part of day at reading and rest with the children and Annie. We were very unhappy.

Mon. 6 Jack and I had a long talk. We closed up a part of our business. He is so changed. He is bitter and unreasonable but this is the result of sickness. In P.M. Annie and I walked over to Lioche, town with the children. Before starting she packed my valise and I went in to say good by to Jack and Maggie before I left. Annie had gone to town. When I said her good by she assailed me bitterly. I gave a hurried reply and spoke as kindly as I could to Jack and left him. They keep secret all their plans except his going to Ohio. We walked to town & spent 2 hrs in talking over the dismal situation. Then I bade my wife and children good by and took the car. As

Tu. 7

426
1892
Jan

I can't just think the dear ones cried
bitterly. My heart was sad beyond pain
or tongue. I got to the city and after
our hour or two in attending to some
business I hurried to train a minute too
late. I hated to return as it would in
the poisoned minds of the other family be
considered a sign of weakness on my
part. On the other hand if I went to the
hotel I incurred unnecessary expense &
robbed wife and children of an evening
with me. After some hesitancy I went
back. Annie and I sat on the veranda
and talked till 11 P.M. The children
were asleep. I did not sleep. The mock-
ing-bird that sang so sweetly each day
kept up an almost constant constant
carol through the night - so soft &
mellow & subdued.

Wed 8

I rose early kissed
my sleeping boy and clamoring baby
as the dear boy tried to climb on me and
gave a fond ill kiss to patient and weary
wife and left without breakfast as I de-
sired to avoid further scenes. My heart was
so heavy I could not eat in city and
taking the 7:15 train was off for home.
Took a second class ticket that the dis-
ference in price might be some for the
dear ones behind. This compelled me to
take a smoking car to St. Louis as this
road enforces the rule. It runs hard & the
windows are kept down though very warm.
As I slept little for two nights this is
a trying ordeal. My empty stomach is
wreak. Room at Evansville, Ind. Oh
dear wife and children what would I
not give for a harmless quiet card and
smoked home with you coming in

June I see and dream of a secluded place. This
 day for dinner I wait none. I am going home
 10 miles, what the day before today. At day
 ask for Rock. Took half them. Drove in
 cross the great steel arch bridge at St Louis
 and at 8:15 I am off for St Joseph. Wrote
 two happy letters on train.

Wed 8

Th. 9

Hot Daylight find

we at Chillicothe Mo. Have not seen the
 country for 23rd Rock it & I have changed. It
 is better. At 7:21 At St Jo. and get a
 tough breakfast and off for Sakeha over
 the St Jo. and Grand Island R.R. when
 we arrive at 11:20 and I walk to Charlie
 Mayers. I am almost exhausted. Mr. M.
 recognized me but did not manifest
 it. I went out to see Charlie but not find-
 ing him I came back. He soon came. He was
 surprised and pleased. We ate dinner and
 walked out to see his nursery. I was so
 sleepy and weary I soon came back and
 went to a little porch and slept a while.
 Then rose and wrote letters. As evening
 drew near the calm-faced moon stole softly
 on the scene. The breeze played softly with
 the leaves and grass and fanned my cheek
 with ethereal touch. The yard was in flood
 dress and the breath of flowers filled the
 air. My friend and his wife sat on the little
 vine clad veranda and looked the picture
 of serene happiness. O that moment you
 can I ever forget it. We all sat and
 talked till 10 P.M. I then reluctantly re-
 tired and worn by travel and trouble I
 soon fell into a sweet sleep and lost
 to the pleasant surroundings I dreamed
 that Anna and our dear children were wan-
 dering somewhere I knew not where but
 were together and happy as we all

428
1892
June

gathered shells. It was indeed a happy dream. Did some dear dream of mine.

Fri. 10

When I awoke red streaks of light were glinting my windows. A strong breeze flying the draperies and curtains into rapidly succeeding waves. I dressed & walked out. The sun sent angry red glances through the dark clouds. The service grew stronger but as the A.M. wore on the storm signs subsided & left it clear and hot though strong. I wrote and read in A.M. In P.M. Charlie took me to ride into the town and country. The ride was very out of the way. It was very painful to us. We spent an hour or two in town at different places and saw among his friends Dr. Peavey and Louisa and Mr. Faragher the former was a Morgan Co. O. boy. I saw some of the country around the town and came back exhausted. Lay down and rested. Then wrote to wife. Talked till late.

Sat. 11

Warm and windy. Charlie and I walked and talked and enjoyed ourselves. In the morning we gathered strawberries. We are not happy in talking over the old times. Late in P.M. we made fast of a hay rigging. At night I slept badly.

Sun. 12

Mrs. M. went to church and Charlie and I took a long walk to a grove and lay down on grass and talked of wholen times and of our dear wives & children. Went to a pretty spring and at 11 1/2 A.M. came home to find Mrs. M. back from church with a telegram for me.

June

calling me home immediately and that no one
 came. What a shock and what deep despair.
 What has happened and why conceal what
 I must know. A deep gloom wraps me about
 and my heart is laden and were it not for
 others would I am soon to bid. Mr and Mrs
 Wright came and took dinner but we had
 a deep gloom about us none but God could
 dispel. I wind home at once that I
 would start back at 8 P.M. The telegram
 we had got to this office 16 hrs ago. Why
 did not the layman deliver it. At
 11 P.M. Charlie drove me to depot and I took
 the train leaving my dear friends behind
 me sad as night. It was a hot P.M.
 and as I slept little last night and am
 in mental agony and everywhere the trip
 is very tiresome. At sunset leave St. Jo. after
 a stop of 20 min. All night long the question
 kept recurring itself "What is the matter
 at home?"

MONK

I awake from a short fitful sleep to
 find myself sitting down in the middle of
 the car which often makes great
 waves as they splash along the subma-
 rine tracks. The red round sun comes up
 like a globe of fire out of the broad water.
 We dash on with water on both sides of
 the train. All the boats we see are
 tied up at shore. The river is beautiful
 but the flooded fields and homes tell the
 story of quiet but mighty desolation. The
 quiet forms reflect the image of the trees
 in the water and the soft morning sun
 light plays silver. Orchards are far out
 in the water and the stock have been
 forced to the high grounds. In many
 places the glassy water is nearly covered

1892

Sun.

with white flowers. The leaves are 10 to 12
like a great serpent stretching away in
the water. At 7:30 A.M. reached St. Louis
and chose room at 8 A.M. and off for
Nashville. We crossed O. River at Hickman
near Evansville at 1.30 P.M. At 8:20
P.M. reached Nashville. The cars stopped a
moment at the street car bridge in East
N. and I got off and walked quickly
home. I found the cause of my concern
was a mangled foot found on my
poor dear baby. Dr. J. Lee had cut
his right hand with a knife or nearly
losing three fingers leaving the index
uncut. Three doctors had been called
Dr. Arrington, Dr. Briggs & son. The doctor
had been delayed and peculiar thank
God it was no worse. Jack had been
gone since Wednesday eve. I lay down
but all night long the movements of
poor little Wreath are enough to keep
me awake.

Tue. 14

Wrote letters and packed
cans for 'Abin Bos' the dear foster
baby. Also went to see Dr. Arrington

Wed. 15

Still at Dr. helping care for baby. I
am very heavy headed.

Th. 16

Same. The news
from Jack is unfavorable.

Fri. 17

The same. It
is very hot. 90°F in shade.

Sat. 18

The news from
Jack. Dr. continues to fret and worry
me. Would to heaven he had a little
judgment or fairness.

Sun. 19

Hot and gloomy
All day in doors. In P.M. Mr. Seale
and Mr. Hudson called.

1892
June

431

Mon 20 Rainy. Wrote a good part of day. Bad news in Charlie's letter from Jack. Rained so as to prevent my going to see Dr. Briggs.

Tu. 21 The longest day in the year and a long one to him. It was warm and showery. No word from Jack. I am very sad today and wonder what God has in store for me. Poor baby is having a bad time with his out hand. I can't wonder he feels sometimes. Maude took him on a truck car for a ride this P.M. My heart is so heavy. O God direct us all. I suffer much and sleep little.

Wed 22 Hot. The baby seems better. Charlie's letter brings bad word from Jack. He grows weaker all the time. Maggie is also weaker.

Th. 23 The same.

Fr. 24 No word today. A call up to Portland. All is chaos. Jack at Stoughton study sinking. Maggie here gradually going down and Baby in such condition must be near him all the time.

Sat. 25 News by Charlie's letter is bad. Jack is rapidly failing. Maude has well on 23rd and renounced all hope. In P.M. I sent telegram to Dr. Harris asking status of case. Reply was unfavorable.

Sun 26 Quite hot 90° F. in shade. Wrote and read. Every one seems to feel renewed. Soft breeze at evening. I am lame. Read poetry to Maggie for an hour. She came so weak and so sad & I tried to cheer her up a little.

432

1892

June

Mon 27

Cooler. Word from Jack is unfavorable
still try to cheer up Maggie

Tue 28

The same. Put some hay in front of house
and read some.

Wed 29

The same.

Th 30

Went to city and saw Hudson. Sold half
of high lot and contracted to put home on it
for Mr. Whitest.

July

Fri 1

News from Jack still worse. After consultation
it was decided that Annie take her ring trip
for Stockport. She got ready. Was delayed
for an hour with papers by waiting for
Diana who was being entertained by Miss S. & Dr.
McMinn across the city. Perhaps a new flame
for him. It is a new statue and may make
him believe Nashville lilies are as nice as
Hockaday leaves. Who knows? He changes
so easily and so far. This exactly suits him.
Entertainment - easy - ecology without effort.
Maud and Edward & Len went to the street
car to see Annie and baby off. I went to the
Depot. Dear little Alvin Rex he wanted to
climb out of the window and get to me
as I left. We will all miss him. At 8:00
P.M. the train left and bore away my
my dear wife and bright sweet baby. Good
bye them.

Sat 2

Still busy and pleasant but lonely.
Miss McMinn this P.M. made a long visit and
entertained Diana delightfully. Told her plans. She
is to write a future writing romance and travel
all over world and then found an opportunity.
I wonder if an asylum for amateur idiots
would not be called in order. Both are to be
- but are victims of a domineering delusion. Here is

1892
June

433

most pardonable as it contains energy. His is
largely made up of entertainments, elegance
and egotism.

Sun. 3 Cool and pleasant, though rainy in morning.
The P.M. was busy. Mr. Wm. Hudson and wife and
son all came and spent an hour in P.M. and
then Maude and the children & I accompanied
them to Mt. Olivet Cemetery. It rained while we
were gone and I made it quite muddy at home on
our floor. At 7:25 a telegram announcing
the rapid coming of Mr. Pursh arrived.

Mon. 4 Quite cool this morning (71° F.) At day the
boom of cannon announced the celebration
of the "glorious Fourth." In evening a game
kick from for Stockport and Maude & I took
charge of Miss Myrtle Pursh and Galewood and
Lee.

Tu. 5 We got on fairly. It is quite cool. I am
lame but by God's care I do the lifting fairly.

Wed. 6 The same. No letters from the sick or well
at S. Thermometer 74° F.

Th. 7 The same. Letter from Annie. J. D. seems to
be jealous of her influence over Jack. Poor stupid
egotist. He said not from his mind is less selfish
than the man compared. He needs a sawage in
lot of his cranial cavity. Annie must not stay
there too long as there are many things which may
one of being like them. J. D. will be fair to me
when she don't practice pity from principle instead of
pity. He has shown how willing to be dominated to
get to dominate me for ever a short time. But
he has made out of the chamber in it. Let him
be or would. Blowing day. Expect Annie
leave tonight or tomorrow. I wrote, prepared
medicine and read. Would be glad to see wife
& baby.

Sat. 8

The same. Rained nearly all day and night.

Sat. 9

Letter from Charlie and Annie. She expects to start back soon. But on bright noon light. Put the boys in bed and got them a jolly sing and then sat up around a matchbox. Later went to bed and dreamt hard dreams.

Sun 10

Up early. Dinner. Annie & Dr. came and he was as important as Eliakim. My little boy had not forgotten me and came promptly to me to be kissed. The ruffled hand seems better. Read a good part of day.

Mon 11

Write, read, walk about and all small turns. A word of work made my attention but all is dead-backed. I must do something to get a home for wife and children.

Tue 12

Cool. Went to city in A.M. In P.M. went to see a 25a farm out on the Chispa Pike for Mr. Meager. Mr. Lear accompanied me.

Wed 13

Went to Lusk's nurseries in A.M. and took Helen. In P.M. wrote and read. I failed to find a place for a new home. I went back again, for I saw the farmer for Mr. Lusk was a very pleasant man and told me of other places where a place might be got for Mr. Meager.

Th. 14

Wrote in A.M. In P.M. went to city. I am about to make an offer on some property here. Jack had solicited me to make an offer on Frontinble but the offer made and received last week was chiefly or if as the deeply interested. It must have not been well or enjoyed. I incline to the former. Paid Sharpe \$300. on house on high lot he is building for me.

1892
July
Fri. 18

435

Wrote and read and walked in with In the
look Annie and children over beyond Gallatin Pike
to see the country. We went past Clark School road
and across to Vaughn Pike and walked thence
to Gallatin Pike and took car home. See was
tired out.

Sat. 16

Made a contract to build and sell
another house on Lacey Ave. lower & lot complete 2600.
It is very warm today. Lewis came at one today
again with his father & by to see proposition on
Franklin. Saw a few more and then he
each time. Gatenbrook is sick this eve.

Sun. 17

My boy is sick all day. Spent most of day
in coming him or keeping him away while
he slept. It is pleasant and cool and breezy.

Mon. 18

Very warm. Letter from Dr. Harris. Got a
letter. I am very weary.

Tu. 19

The same

Wed. 20

Very weary. Went to city and attended to
some business and made a proposition
on another piece of ground.

Th. 21

Jack accepts
my proposition on Ft. and deeds are
forwarded. Thomas & I have made.

Fri. 22

I am very busy and doing but little
but finishes in home lot and returns to
see paper.

Sat. 23

I am very sad. Went to the
lot where house is building and landowner
for Ohio on return. A great storm all
round city at night but little rain here.

Sun. 24

And come to Vaughn and wrote and
played a good deal on the grass with my
little boy. Most of P.M. a storm threatened

July
Mon 25

Wrote some. It is very hot. 91° in shade. The papers report many cases of insolation in the northern cities. Strange it is much hotter there than here.

Tu. 26

The same. I went over to city and walked till 11:30 A.M. A strong breeze does much to assuage the heat.

Wed. 27

Temp. 88° at 1 P.M. and a good breeze. I am drifting aimlessly and sadly. I am so weak, I cannot work and am losing flesh rapidly. My faithful wife seems alarmed. I scarce know what to plan or do. I miss more than all else our old 'home' privacy of home. Some factor of discontent is constantly occurring. It is necessary that all our relations and arrangements be retrained. God only knows how sad I am without my freedom. It will all end right - but I almost wish it were over with me. God give me usefulness and content.

Th. 28

The same. Letters from Stockport say a new sensation has engaged attention there. Several persons received caricatures of the council and St. Commissioners in which the notorious mongrel, Allard who dominates the council is represented as a negro in penitentiary garb with cards and clock in one hand and the rein in the other and riding a donkey that is down and bears the name of Winston. The council are represented as dog cart driven by lines in the hand of the negro driver. Below "Nigger Rule". It was a hard blow and the secretaries were very angry. As usual with all hard blows they blamed it on me.

Fri. 29

Am at work on the shop and coal house. Paid for Mountaineer and let on St. Fifth and today but not yet fully acknowledged.

1892

437

July
Sat. 30

The same. We are now owners of our own home. There are many complications but with God's help we hope to be happy. At least we will wait for developments.

Sun. 31

Very warm. I read and walk about the grounds but am not on street. At six we lie down and rest on upper veranda. The children are all asleep, exhausted, and I see they "How I lay me" and get them to sleep and go to sleep in their crib. Wesley lies in the hammock and Annie and I on the cot beside it. The air is soft and delicious and the hum of the drains and the buzz of the street cars all act as sweet music to lull one to sleep. We will never appreciate fully the kindness and goodness of God in giving us such a nice and restful home.

Aug.
Mon. 1

Much cooler.

Tu. 2

Pleasant and breezy. I begin again on the shop under tank.

Wed 3

At same work. Maggie goes into craze now and fails fast.

Th. 4

The same. I am sad today and very lanche

Fri 5

A little better. Maggie still losing ground. I take a walk to the house I am now building on Dixey Av. and come home exhausted. In evening we put the boys to bed with the usual story and then we sit and enjoy moonlight on the upper veranda. There we are alone with our children's God to bless and we happy.

438
Aug
Sat. 6

Therm. The same as yesterday. Maggie is still worse. She suffers intensely. We try to straighten up the neglected house. Obedience - wouldn't we seem to be the only ones who are free. What happy hours.

Sun 7

At home nearly all day. Maggie the worst she has ever been. We do all we know to relieve her. It is now 11:30 P.M. and I am keeping watch. She is quiet now. The rest are all asleep. It is a glorious night out doors. The harvest moon is full faced.

Tues. 8

Warmer. Maggie still sinking. I took my place beside her, and kept watch all night. She is in great pain and rests only when under the influence of medicine.

Wed. 9

Maggie still worse & barely conscious. Sent telegrams to friends at Cin. and Marietta, O. I can't see how she can get much longer. She is so weak.

Wed. 10

Condition the same. I was up all night. I am much worse. Annie is doing too much and I fear she will break down.

Th. 11

The same I am up only a part of night. Lay down at 3:15 in morning.

Fri 12

I am much depressed and my heart trouble returns. The old ugly sale I had years ago before my hemorrhage returns and sticks to me. The weather is very breezy.

Sat. 13

I sleep most of last night. Maggie still pulls along. She knew us all this morning but was very dull and weak. As day wore on she grew worse. We are all badly worn. I am so weary and weak.

1892
Aug

439

I am scarcely held up but do my best
to not appear tired nor sleepy

Sun. 12

The same. Maggie knew us all but
was scarcely able to smile. She said in
reply to my inquiry, "Of course I know you
both." Asked for water and drank greedily
but soon relapsed into a stupor. I find
the people very kind and many offer to
come and help us. The night however
she grew much worse. I spent most
of night at her bedside.

Mon. 13

At 6 A.M. the
poor sufferer was released by death. She
never was conscious during last
evening. She has had years of suffering
and confinement and long it for better
than I could have done. The day was
spent preparing for departure on 8:15
P.M. train for her old home in Ohio.
The people are very kind. At 7 P.M.
we started for depot where Annie &
Fannie took train for Starkport, O.

Tue. 16

I slept little last night but today I look
after my neglected and pressing business.

Wed. 17

Very dull and cloudy. I work all day
and at 4 we go over to meet my old friend
C. E. Mayor on the 8:25 P.M. train. I was
just in time and we took the car and
came home together.

Th. 18

(Very warm in morn-
ing but grew cool and cloudy by 11 A.M.)
We talked about and examined some of
my work in A.M. After dinner I wrote
and Charlie lay down to get a nap.

Fri. 19

In A.M. we went to city and in P.M. we

Fr. 19 went to Capitol and to the Polk residence and grave. Very tired at night

Sat. 20 Took morning walk another car to the community where we spent the A.M. Came back at 12:40 both feeling better. Got dinner and took the children and Maud & Charlie and Annie to visit to Rich. Sisking, Miss. They very tired at return.

Sun. 21 Chilled and sleep. It is very hot and clear. Charlie went to church. I stayed with Annie. In P.M. we went to a big grove for a walk with Huson.

Mon. 22 Very sultry. Wrote in A.M. In P.M. Charlie & I went for a mile walk out Dickerson Pike and out on Rich. Church Pike. Came home weary. It rained a little in eve and we sat on upper veranda and talked of past and thanked God for his kindness and goodness to us.

Tue. 23 Annie went to market and Charlie went alone to see the market and inquire price of R. R. tickets to Garden City. I sent my pillow and my saddlebag to H. Chap. H. Harris this morning. It is cloudy and threatens rain. In P.M. we walked out on Dickerson Sisking Dr. and back at time of rain. Charlie and I sat and talked of old times.

Wed. 24 In morning Charlie and I went to the water works. Back at noon. It rained hard at noon and made the ground muddy.

Th. 25 Raining. We went to city in A.M. In P.M. Charlie & I went to Ballatin Pike & walked to Zaphier & home across country. He was very tired. I was very lame at night with rheumatism.

1892

Aug

441

- Th. 26 Went to city and wrote and read. Charlie went out the Dickinson Pike to see some land with Mr. Fred Gear.
- Sat. 27 To city in A.M. In P.M. I wrote while Charlie went in A.M. to see land out on Hallatin Pike.
- Sun. 28 Wrote with Annie to Jack and read till noon. Then Charlie and I walked over to Charlie's school and back (by Arvose). He was tired. The walk was 5 miles. At night Annie & I went to church. Charlie & I kept busy.
- Mon. 29 A heavy rain fell this morning. Charlie and Annie went to market and I wrote letters. In P.M. we walked.
- Tu. 30 Charlie started home. I went to depot. He talked of coming here. I do not know if I should really care to see him come as he is so easily dissatisfied and finds so much fault. I dislike chronic grumbling. I worked most of day. It was breezy and cool.
- Wed. 31 Worked and went to city. Warmer.
- Sep. 1 Empty and worked at tank. It was a very hard task but I got it done well. The nights are now quite cool and we have bright moonshine again. I am stronger.
- Th. 2 Fixed tank in A.M. In P.M. made a brood farmment at the Weylett house. It is quite warm. Though the mornings are cool. Letters from Stockport say Jack is no better & complains of bedsores. There are rumors yet they don't set up with him!

442¹⁸⁹²
Sep

Sat. 3

I feel badly. Work and read. It is quite wet.
I went several times to see the sick but at
Mrs Sharpes.

Sun. 4

Cloudy and some rain. Wrote &
read and attended sick child. At night
kept baby while Annie and Maude went to
church.

Mon. 5

This is "Labor day." The proclamation
of the Governor calls on all the people to rest
and give thank to God for his blessing. A
great parade is planned and during yesterday
several hundred people were preparing
for it. It rained nearly all night last
night and rains a good deal this A.M.
Annie, the children & Maude all went to
I stayed at home. I do not feel well enough
to tramp about in the rain to see a parade
but hope I can be as thankful in my library
as at the public square. The P.M. was bright.

Tu. 6

Warm. Wrote, read, and worked.

Wed. 7

Wrote in A.M. & P.M. I walked out on
Pike and came back by city on car. The rain
which was slight when I walked was very heavy
everywhere else on route. How good God is to me.
The walk seemed to do me good and strengthen
me and made me relish rest.

Th. 8

Went to City &
attended some business interests. I feel very
tired and dull.

Fri. 9

I am much depressed. Letters re-
ceived make me more so. Yet we are all well
and should be thankful.

Sat. 10

Went to City with Mr.
McMinn in morning. We walked. In a
third contest with the City Board of P. N. & C.
I again came out victorious. Wrote and
read all P.M.

1892

443

Sep
Sun. 11

A lovely day. I wrote and talked to Mark at A.M. In P.M. we all went for a long walk passing through the romantic grounds of Mr. Bang when we rested on the grass under the shade of a great hickory. Here Annie & I photographed on our life our home our future and while we talked and enjoyed the sunny afternoon and the play in the deep bed of the stream near by. It was a peaceful hour. Then we walked down to the Pike near Pages Creek and came on toward town till we struck the White Oak Pike and went down to the Government works on the river. We stopped at the high bridge across Page Creek at its mouth and gave the boys a chance to see a collection of fets kept by a stone cutter and his wife who were living in a tent while he worked on locks. The collection consisted of a coon, two squirrels and four birds. This geological display pleased the children very much as they were seen a coon before. We got home at sunset and as usual our home looked more settled and clear. We are fitting nicely into most of our environment. I hope we will so love and care for it in our hearts that we shall be happy.

Mon. 12

Rainy. I read and wrote. Expenditures are heavy and discouraging. Do many calls for money and no means of making it.

Tue. 13

The same. The painters are framing all over the house. I wish they would get done and away.

Wed. 14

Serene weather. The painter finished & Fountainsbleau with its new screen is quite pretty. Now we may begin to clean up. I am very tired. Wrote 5 letters this P.M. and walked to town. What blue skies.

Thurs. 15

Very cool and bright. Went to city in A.M. I wrote, read, walked, made a ladder and cut some wood. Thank God! I am feeling better and do hope he will keep my heart near to him. Make my children thy children - and open up the mass of duty and of faith and contentment. Give me a broader wisdom and a bolder heart. Make my patient wife and all she loves the object of thy special care and blessing. Increase and deepen my love for thee and all thy work.

Fri 16

I cut stone wood and repaired some more as of yore. I feel better to work but some times and the like old time trouble begins - not an ache and what words can tell. At night I went to the tent where the Salvation Army holds its meetings. The service and actions of the Army are strong. The effort to rattle the audience was a failure. The attempt at wit was lame and in ill accord with what they teach. I did not remain through out. A letter from Dr H. tells me Jack has sold the shop I used to crowd old Tom. Russell to Geo. Riley for the purpose of a cabinet shop. So the old scoundrel gets his own medicine. He attempted to talk me out of one hundred dollars by imposing my stone with a walnut shop and offering a figure for it to flume me through fear. Now he fixes it for a dwelling and Riley goes in for a cabinet shop which will spoil the dwelling.

Sat 17

Still grand weather. I cut wood read write and walk! I am lame from overdoing. It would be hard to find a more beautiful eve. The grass so green and the sky so blue. It is so quiet. Lost this eve.

Sun 18

Went to see Mr. Stanfield in the morning and read till noon. It is warm in P.M. Anne and Samuel & I and myself all went for a long walk in country. We went out

Sep. *Messieurs* It is dinner and then on to the lake. We are struck the fish beyond the old brick church. Then we went east to the shore of the R.R. and followed it to the crossing near the dining place where we took the avenue leading home. He approached it, and heard the voice of a crowd of young folks who gathered to young and old. Among them I heard the voice of my friend Hudson. There were several young men and we all enjoyed the entertainment. The walk was very pleasant and the weather perfect. These walks bring us closer together. I often wonder why the boys are so fond of these rambles. It is really true that their young hearts be impressed with a love of nature. We usually walk till a little weary or till we find a nice pleasant spot and sit down and rest and talk till we feel a desire to go on and then seek a new scene. Annie is much attached to this habit and thus we all go for a walk with our hearts at flood tide.

Mon 19 I worked about the wood and made a new chicken coop the boys assisting me in their childish ways. Watson is a real buff and has much interest in the use of tools. He assists some one Wesley toddle about and laughs and crows over the coop like a little chick. This glad way and pleasant work I enjoy very much and tonight I feel better and but little worried. My heart is as light as. All business for the afternoon and the afternoon both came for medical services. I gave the latter medicine and accompanied the former. It seems my old time labor was returning.

Tu. 20 A dull rainy day. I read the N. Y. Sun and write letters and play with the children. My patients are better than. I enjoy the young study and feeling calm as it reminds me of days when my excellent health made me

Sep really relief finding my check to the Crown.

Wed. 21 Went to the city in the morning. During the P.M. I wrote some and read some. I have been clearing up the yard a little at a time and I can stand the work. Got a letter from Charlie Harris M.D. saying it was the last he would write from Stockport as he left for Dorset, in the morning (19th Sept). Thus another useful and leave that detested place. He deserves success and hope he will get a full measure of it. He was prepared to come here but that was on a spring

Th. 22 A pleasant dreamy morning. The air is full of soft sounds as if before a rain. The whole landscape presents a soft dreamy scene. The soft haze rests on every thing in sight. The hills over the river are barely visible and I Ercelia is just perceptible in the haze of green foliage and soft grey mist. The morning school has been in Oxford town. The corobells on the corn are tapping languidly in accompaniment with the dreamy sweep of the grazing wind. The locomotive seems to hop so that slowly it glides over the bridge. The vehicles on the path creep by almost noiselessly. Two miles away I hear the subdued bay of a steam. Overhead my darling ^{little} ~~prominently~~ is playing sweetly. The measured blow of a hammer in the hand of my brown-eyed treasure as he plays his play mingles with the refrain of dear little Lill's glad voice. My pet wife is away whistling. I am home from work but otherwise feel well and happy. How much I am reminded of the quiet sabbaths of my childhood. May God bless my home and keep it thus happy. We all enjoy it and should appreciate it. It is a dear scene I hope to see oft repeated.

1842
Sep.

447

My dear wife returned and seemed so happy. We
enjoyed the pleasant weather and both had
glad hearts. I wrote several letters and
played some with the children. We took two
short walks. At sunset we all played the
childhood game of children - Blanketman. It
was a baby's eyes visible, I see, brown?
Galewood's dance and sparkle. Then the feet
are washed and Galewood as usual, takes
himself and I see for her. Then their prayers
are said and then they bid each other and
all of us Goodnight with kisses & embraces and
lastly, went to bed "Rock" by Thomas Story
at last to doze and

Fri 23

A change in our
domestic sky. Maund is sick with fever. How
quickly a sky can be overcast. His call for a
change all round and new duties for my dear
Annie already headed down. Under God we will
go to the contest and doing our best hope again
to win bright skies. The weather is magnificent
I try to manage the children so they will
not disturb the quiet of the house. In eve
I go to city and get butter and some fine
Concord grapes which we enjoy very much.

Sat 24

The same clear sky and bright sun. I took
at chicken house with the boys as companions.
Much warmer towards night but still
very pleasant. Maund not so well.

Sun 25

Fair and bright. Day spent in usual
way except we missed our family walk
and the boys ask about it and are not
satisfied.

Mon 26

Some improvement in Maund
I go to my work in P.M. and work till
dark. Annie very busy with work and
waiting on Maund. In evening we

Sep.

just by asleep and Mamma felt asleep and
 Annie & I just and talk and enjoy the
 very much. The patients customly to come
 but leave their money at home. These men
 today and no pay. What bright clear
 skin and pretty another.

Sun. 27

Still at work
 and glad to spend evening as before. We do
 not have much company now.

Wed. 28

I feel badly and slept badly last night.
 The same fine weather and fine prospects.

Th. 29

Some. Quite warm now during day. A fine
 sunset which I admired as I walked from city.

Fri. 30

Worked too hard and felt badly. At night I got
 little rest on account of the fierce rheumatism.

Oct.

Sat. 1

Walked to city feeling very badly. I did the
 marketing and came home and acted so bad
 I sat down to write. Mamma improved slowly.
 The P.M. was spent in writing letters and helping
 with the children. I gave them a picnic
 picnic. I took a piece of board and under it
 and laid a block on the ground and made a good
 seat under the shade of a great locust tree in the
 house. In front of this simple seat I drove a stake
 in the ground and on top of it nailed a board 14
 14 in square. This made a table on which I put
 roasted peanuts and grapes. They sat down on the
 seat and enjoyed the feast very much. They were
 very generous and kind to each other and gave
 over side and backward on the other were very
 attention to the little middle brother. Mamma.
 They presented a pretty picture and so interested
 me that I called Annie to see it. We are
 getting along fairly with four sick ones though the little
 vaccinated one lost very soon.

1892
Oct-
Sun 2

449

The same bright sunshine. Wind is better. I play with Mely while the boys go to Sunday school. The sky glistens like burnished silver.

Mon 3 Weather still perfect. I worked at chicken house and read and wrote letters. At night was Julius Caesar preparatory to going on. There might be a play at the theater.

Tu. 4 Same. I am better. Did the marketing. I brought home a dozen small chickens which please the children very much.

Wed. 5 Did some work and wrote letters - a long one to Jack. What brilliant skies! I never saw the moon so bright.

Th. 6 I began early to make a bird pavement along the side of shop to coal house. I got on nicely but as usual worked too hard and suddenly my old dorsal pain took me in back and loins and I was forced to stop. I however returned to the work soon as I could and completed it in pain.

This is the sixth anniversary of our wedding. Our little circle is bright and happy today and we have a nice dinner over which my dear wife smiles on all the fold. May her sky be bright as today forever. There is no cloud in sight and the same dome of burnished silver is over us all. God bless us all.

At night I was too lame to go to the Vendôme Theater and spent the evening in studying and reading on aerodynamics. At midnight I left my bed and went to Addison Sharpes and stayed with his sick child till 3 o'clock.

Fri. 7 Too lame for work. I do some walking and visit my patients and read some and write letters. The weather is

450 1892

Oct

cool but intensely brilliant. In the P.M. I took the boys and walked out to see a new house over Ligonier Ave. I came back past an oak tree and let the boys gather a pocketful of fine glistening black acorns. In this pleasure I joined. As we came on they spelled short words for me and thus our pleasant school filed home. I very much regretted that my dear wife could not accompany us. We always enjoy these walks and it is a real deprivation to feel that she is not along. She took care of Maud and did the work while we were gone. May Heaven reward her.

Sat. 8

Cool and somewhat cloudy. I went to the market and also to get studs ordered for Fountainbleau and Mr. T. St. L. The absurd and villainous law compelled me to pay \$12.25 for what should have been for less than \$2.00. I went to the office of three real estate men and found all were working on one man to get him to buy a house & let. They seemed to be much pressed for business. I came home very weary.

Sun. 9

Quite cool. Took a long walk in A.M. and came back at noon in time and condition for a good dinner Annie had prepared. In P.M. read and walked.

Mon 10

The same cool bright weather and same work of last week in small job of an hour at a time.

Tu 11

All golden. It is Gator's fifth birthday and he is just in. Gave him a hot pie dinner. I gave him a small dish of milk that about his attention at A.M. In the P.M. Maud took care of baby and wife and I took the boys for a long sunny walk over the country. We went away when the rhinoceros were plentiful and all of a sudden one of them

Feb. 11. Full and near sunset, wandered on my
 home. It was a dear happy day and we
 walked in talks of our blenny. Little Nick
 was glad to see us return. We all unloaded
 our baskets into a gallon basket which we
 nearly filled. Got you so many and
 says he has.

Wed. 12. I feel sore and ache so today
 I do not little. Attend some patients and
 read, write letters and walk about.

Th. 13. Worked a little in A.M. and in P.M. but
 Lee and went for a long walk and gathered
 a gallon of shincapins. and lost a (thermo-
 meter. We walked nearly all the time till almost
 sunset. Lee was tired. We made a horse
 walk for a 3 days old boy as we went into the
 great woods back of Waplesford and traveled
 over 7 miles. At night I went to see my bath
 patients and found in time to tell the boys
 their bed-time stories. It is very warm and
 pleasant out doors on veranda tonight.

Fr. 14. Storm and somewhat cloudy. Went to try
 see if I could register and vote at coming
 election and however I had not been in
 state long enough. I returned and worked
 at the library in various way till night.

Sat. 15. Still very warm and sprinkles of rain
 in morning. Arrive back Waplesford
 to see the show parade. The students
 to see my patients and then to talk with
 the building affairs so badly stirred up by
 Mr. M. M. M. He denied every thing and
 while he really seemed to be worried a
 great deal he refused to assist in bearing
 the load of work he had occasioned.
 I was sorely worried all day and for

Oct

into the night. Went to see some of the parties and find they deem to be unreasonable and arbitrary. I spent the evening with Mrs & Mrs Nellis who were to get one of the houses. Nothing definite was accomplished.

Sun. 16

The "two named above" came and spent the A.M. and talked reasonable but he appeared to be only an appendage or ornament to her and she had a suspicious look I disliked and caused me to discredit his sincerity. In P.M. Mr Hudson and I went for a walk and to look at a walnut grove.

Mon. 17

The confusion increases as do the liabilities. I settle with some and put Sharp at the work.

Tu. 18

Same. I am very busy and so

Wed 19

The same

Th 20

Settling the matters paid out & the work preparing

Fri 21

Columbus day. I wrote to some and go to city to see some parties and must turn. All going to Cumberland Park to see Hal Winter go against time. I got my dinner and went out. A fine race very fine. Hal could not show more of 2:14 but made 2:15. The friends of our horse were excellent. Got back after dark. Had supper and went up to see Norton.

Sat. 22

Went about all day arranging the longer life business of the house. I am very busy all P.M. and tonight my head aches.

Sun. 23

Cloudy and cold. This is my forty-seventh birth day. Annie prepared a fine dinner which we all enjoyed. I did not get to take a long walk with

1892
Oct.

453

the family as I like to do but we enjoyed
our meals together. I am having a deal
of trouble with some remodeling contractors
and it keeps me unhappy and uneasy
but I hope in the end it will set it all
right. I do not see that I am much
changed from last year except in being
a year older and in having new and
changed surroundings. I know little of the
future and can plan but little about it. The
family seem happy here and I should
raise any private objection on their account.
I will go on pushing God and waiting
the pointing of his finger. I do not hope
for many years and maybe none but
in what time is left, and I pray for the
quickest and best and hope it
may be His will to guard and protect
my family.

Mon 24

I go on with the worry
and work of the house. It is a very
annoying and disastrous thing.

Tu 25

The same. Drive to City

Wed 26

The same. The stealing goes on.

Th 27

Growing worse and worse. I will take
two of the horses off the market. Letter
from Charles saying he would stop here
by 10 Inst. I must look up a home
for him.

Fr 28

In the tumult I find wrong and robbery
on every side. I am at the helm now and do
act as if each felt it. It begins to grow brighter
as to progress and darker as to communit-
disaster. It must now go onward to completion.
I will stop the robbery. All day I went

454/193

Oct

about and give directions. I am sorry we
but feel that my touch is putting all the
work into better shape and that is some
consolation

Oct. 20

The same. To the city.

Sun. 30

We walked and read and wrote. I
long for tomorrow that I may begin the
week new.

Mon 31

At it with a will. Also planning
and bargaining off a new house.

Nov.

Tu. 1

The same. Some rain and the dust is
laid. At night Annie and I took a walk

Wed. 2

The same.

Th. 3

The same. It brightens and I now
expect to get out with less loss.

Fr. 4

Mr Freeman took his horse and I am
trying to trade off the other. Weather fine
and night so beautiful we go for a
night walk.

Sat. 5

Walking about and finishing up some
work. Sold a new house to Mr Camden.
We all feel happy tonight. We are burn-
ing up our trash pile and have a very
bright hearth. Read till 10 P.M.

Sun 6

Walked out by myself in A.M. 2 P.M.
Annie and I went for a walk down the
lock and then took the path around the bluff
and went out among the great cedars above the
cliff. It was a sweetly quiet place and we sat
and talked a while. Then we walked on over
to the Wilsons Pk and through quiet country

1892

455

Nov.

Mon 7

Clear, cold, breeze from west. We enjoyed the walk and scenery and reached home at dark, where we found supper waiting and enjoyed our earned rest.

Bright and frosty. To city and about work. I am disgusted with these remedies. Carry one piece of soap to the bottom of my pocket.

Tu. 8

The same. Election day. All turmoil.

Wed. 9

Very rainy all day. Cleveland is elected and the republicans are dispirited. It seems like a great avalanche of indignation sweeping away an organization whose usefulness belongs to the past.

Th. 10

The news confirms the defeat of the republicans and magnifies the victory to the opposition. All the streets are great with rejoicing.

Fri. 11

Clear and bright. Worked about the grounds & went to city and hunted up a man for Charlie Mayer who telegraphed me he would be in tonight.

Sat. 12

Very frosty but soon grew warm and sunny. Went to city and then went over the work I have on hand. Mr. Minn the accountant was ready today and again tied me out of money (\$112.75). But the 10 was said to be the best yet worshipped at church. What hypocrisy & bigotry. To stand well in the esteem of the public here one must be a church member. After that cant is coin and honesty an unknown quantity or damned delusion.

Sun. 13

Bright. Took two long walks with Charlie. At night Ward & Wendie went to St. Paul's Church and Mayer started to Baptist Church and I saved for baby and read the 'Martyr of the Cross' by Rev. MacDonald. till 11 P.M.

456¹⁸⁹²
Nov

Mon 14

Meeting rain in morning. About
haze nearly all day.

Tu. 15

Read and walked
and worked about house.

Wed 16

Looking after building and went to town

Th. 17

Busy about home and at house. I
took a long walk in P.M.

Fr. 18

The same. A lovely day.

Sat. 19

The same. In eve Hudson and I
went to see some lots north of City &
talked of Trading for. I did not feel
very favorably impressed with them.

Sun. 20

Very bright and pleasant. In P.M. Annie
and I took Lu and Gatewood and
went to walk in city suburbs and out to
country. We visited an old rock-walled
cemetery and then climbed the hills toward
Maplewood and back at twilight. Both
trips very weary.

Mon 21

Frosty but clear and bright.
We are still moving slowly on our
houses.

Tu. 22

The work goes on briskly. I get
flushed out of thirty or forty dollars by
sharpening the plate and extra work.
I will watch him now.

Wed 23

Ken and Bruce
Hugh Wormley and John M. Desmont
slip in unwarfare today. We walk
about and after dinner all go to Loper
and thence to St Cecilia and back to
square where I leave them and come home.
After supper Annie & I and go to City
to see the great Cleveland parade &

1892
Nov.

457

stay with the children. It is very quiet here but I enjoy the quiet. I look out and see the sky full of rockets and fireworks.

Th. 24 Still cold but growing warmer. Going about at houses and at light work

Fr. 25 Same. Warm and pretty.

Sat. 26 Same. Traded my great big house on Tuesday to a syndicate for land at Trinity Heights. I am feeling better.

Sun 27 Raining. Read in A.M. In P.M. walked

Mon 28 Beautiful weather. Looking after my junk

Tu. 29 Same

Wed 30 Same. Selected gift on Gateway Av. which I take for my house

Th. 1 Warm and clear. Same employment

Fr. 2 Some rain but quite warm

Sat. 3 Very warm and sunny. I am writing out of doors on the veranda. The city is wrapped in a dreamy haze. Charlie Mayer gave contract for a house today. It is growing more home like when we see the fun as settled about me. A letter today from Stockport says Jack is no better. Poor fellow his loss is sad. Annie writes seldom and never mentions me. Ingrate. He seems to have capitulated his feeling about with his convictions of duty for personal advantage. Let's keep him. He is a good waiter for \$ I am content if he is to ignore me and stand by him when

1892

of death do. For sixteen years I served a family physician without the penny of charge. Now he studiously ignores me. Let him laugh ye gods.

Sun. 4

Mr J. C. Graham came in and stayed most of the A.M. We talked on polemics and current history. In P.M. I walked awhile and talked awhile to Hudson.

Mon. 5

Went to city and bought some ground for 5¢. It used to run down to where Hudson worked and told him of my purchase in which I paid in as payment \$900. in long time, monthly notes. He then told me he had a telegram from Hugh Spruntly telling him to buy half or all of same. I saw he had been posted and that H. had attempted a short cut ahead of me to make a commission at expense of my own interests. I was annoyed at his insincerity and duplicity. I shall not soon forget the shock such conviction gave me. I offered to let him take half of the ground. He consented and I came back. On returning he came in and informed me he had gone to the seller and that a dissatisfaction was the result. He was so ragged for a commission that he forgot to be fair. I promised to go over in morning and straighten out the entanglement. The jealousy of these money-grubbers is amazing. It is not surprising to me that that sort of people are religious bigots.

Tue. 6

Raining. I go at once to the agents and withdraw all my interest for the sake of harmony and the peace put on the issue. They are greedy leeches and thought all under obligation to me and desert my interest indecently. I pushed, ready to outstep the other. I wrote a telling letter to Hudson and closed the

1892
Dec

lid on this unsavory commercial corpse. (Yes
Hudson you Wintyfin collage is despoiling
it costs you the chain. Judas sold his soul
for thirty silver pieces. Hudson sells
his friend's interest and friendship & respect
for thirty silver pieces. I wonder how much he
would have taken as a minimum.

Wed 7 At home all a.m. In P.M. went to require Harris
to defend a lawsuit against a non-descript
seaman. Frank Harrison. It was put off till
Thursday P.M.

Th. 8 Very busy all A.M. In P.M.
went back to my legal piece. He does not
secured the magistrate's brother in law to per-
sue his claim. I secured Mr. Richardson as
my attorney and we refused to do anything
dirty damned den of injustice and of making
the witness were not found we had to put
it over till Monday. The little narrow room
was filled with dirty, ugly, ugly lawyers with
low unkempt hair, scabbled faces and chin
stained with the constant overflow of tobacco
juice while they lazily munched away like goats
eating the public laborer a few perjured lawyers
and hangmen in with brown light robes
and the felonious villains of the court.
The effluvia of this nasty nest was such
as to repel or forbid entrance to every in-
sect or animal less in endurance, hardness
and physical force than a large cat. It was
a noisome den. I got out soon as I could
I could not discern a single redeeming feature
in it.

Fri. 9 Cool. Worked some. I settled my com-
mission with Davis, Hubert & Childers by
drawing a check for \$20. when I only owe
\$10. I said "this is wrong" and you
know it is wrong and now I will tell

P. 20

you once for all it costs you too much to
get the Eld. I don't over. Fred. Gear a subor-
dinate came to collect it. He begged me to
take it back and only pay still some I owe.
I refused and left it for him to stand on
my eyes as he who deliberately assisted
in robbing the man who a day or two ago
gave up his interest and rights that they
might all agree and divide a commission
dependent on my sacrifice. Now I will
resent.

Sat. 10

Gear and Farris both came to Esq.
Harris office and wanted a talk. I advised
it. I am going to beat them fairly.

Sun 11

Walked in P.M. with Annie to country.
The usual we come home better.

Mon. 12

Went in P.M. to Esq. Harris, on Frederick St.
and tried cause with Davidson. I beat him
and he gave notice of appeal. His witness was
the living Mason who swore so hard the court
said "he lied." It was very rainy. I came
home with Mr. Scott in his buggy. In eve-
ning went over to Charlie Magers.

Tue. 13

Still followed
up by agents who insist on helping me at
my expense. I do some planning of my own.

Wed. 14

The same. Beautiful weather.

Th. 15

Went to city with Annie and left her at
Market House. I paid taxes, went to see my
attorney and went about on business till
near 1 o'clock. After coming home and
getting my dinner I fixed stable and
paved road.

Fri. 16

Rainy. Fred. Gear came to see
me twice this A.M. on a real estate

1892

461

Dec deal. If I accepted his proposition I could give him \$75.00 commission. As he got the \$60.00 in-fairly from me a few days ago I told him it cost him too much and now he sees it. I refuse the offer and the commission goes to another. Now I must requite "Davis's" kindness in some way.

Mr Alexander came today to see me about the claim I paid at the expense of Mr. Himes ago. He offered to do what was honorable and fair and appointed another meeting.
A gloomy P.M.

Sat. 17 The weather is clearing. I am doing a little work but am lame.

Sun. 18 Very sunny. I go with the little boy & wife to walk along the stream that flows through the grounds. They have just returned from Sunday school and are happy. The pretty stream glides and murmurs and sparkles and bubbles in crystal beauty. Baby throws in weeds for boats and the other boy watch below to see them come down. It is very pretty. The three boys fill the air with shouts of childish mirth and my heart is full of gratitude to God for the blessing I feel in the presence of my dear wife and happy children. We are all happy. We come to the house and get dinner and after dinner we walk out to Second St. & at the junction of stream and street we join our friends Wagers & family and all walk to see his new house and then on out as far as the old fortification on Trinity heights and then by slow stages home. How blessed we are.

Mon. 16 I put my time on at going about to see my work and at teaching the children.

Tu. 20 The same. I am called to

Dec

see a sick child at Roundall that is in
care of Dr. Lofton. I go and find it almost
gone. I quickly apply with Annes help a
sweet pack which gives immediate relief. It
is an hour later when Dr. L. arrives. He
treats me respectfully but tries to impress
me with the irrational and unauthorized
nature character of my procedure. I ask
him to proceed with ease as I ask that
he suggest something else more efficient
and to his liking. He declines and insists
I shall maintain it through the night.
I send Annie home at midnight and
I remain till near morning. It is much
better.

Wed 21

Most of day is spent looking after
the little child. I am very weary. The
weather is quite cold.

Th. 22

Making some preparations for Xmas
and looking after the little girl. In
evening ship off a box of fruits to
"Jack". Samuel took great pride in the
box as he made it all himself and it
is really one for a five year old boy to
be proud of. His grandfather if living
will be pleased to see it.

Fri. 23

Still cold. I spend day as before.

Sat. 24

The same. Charlie Mayers brought Bird
over from Fort Landine. She had been 11
days in transit from Milwaukee
Wisc. was almost starved and very
faint. She knew me and we all knew
her coming as the entrance of an old
friend. We fed her at once and put her into
a stall at the old parson. As she was very grateful
Baldern rode her to water. In the P.M.

Dec

we went to bed to Charlie while Anne and I made the usual preparations and tucked the bed. At 5 P.M. Charlie and wife and May brought the box home and we all enjoyed a lovely supper. Anne had arranged it, so it was lovely to look upon and sweet to the taste. How pleasantly is spent the supper hour. After supper while all the children watched for Santa Claus we got the part and attended Charlie who had gone home, as old Santa and he presented a grotesque appearance with his hair of rammed rope. He talked a deal to the boys who shook hands with him and said Santa was glad to see you and have been watching for you a good while. Gatewood scanned him closely and said when he was gone "Santa don't look like his pictures very much - his beard looks like old rope." It was a marriage and planning hour. I was all raring the repetition of this evening's blessings.

Sun. 23

Drawing but raw and windy. I felt badly and wanted to say old poetry a long walk. I went alone as Annie said not to and walked away on the high hill where as a look out station. Part of way was among thickets of evergreen among which the wind sighed softly some spring time while the snow fell from the branches like powder. I stopped and stood and longed for Annie who grows dearer to me every day. I almost feel deserted when her companionship is not available. Dear wife I fear you will pass the life with only the affection and company of your and my dear children. I know not why but my mind runs constantly back to bygone thoughts and strongly hints all with a desire to rest - rest - rest.

Dec

I walked seven or eight miles in the mud over the hills and was some tired on my return. A rich rebuck awaited me and after dinner I felt so dull and sleepy I pray I went to bed and Annie looked after like a child and fell asleep and slept soundly till dark when I arose and joined the family at supper after which I put the top on the rebuck, went with the rebuck and took out and rode him asleep on my lap while Annie and I went to church. After he fell asleep I kissed his sweet face and laid him in his usual place on the cushions on the lounge and then making a bright fire I sat and wrote till they came from church. I was happy to see them & hear him today and if I had my father with me I could be more content. But he knows my needs and I must trust him.

Mon. 26

Very cold. Went to the city in forenoon. In the afternoon sawed wood.

Tue. 27

The same. Went out to the city in evening train. I took care of children while Annie accompanied her to the depot.

Wed. 28.

Warmer. Wrote and read and worked a little.

Th. 29.

The same.

Fri. 30.

Went to the city in the forenoon. In the afternoon read and sawed wood.

Sat. 31.

At all times very busy. Spent the day with the children and being sick in more than one place. If I had I had been very busy with my writing, but I had to

appeal to make and Baby insisted on visiting with me. I fear I was not always patient with them though we got on nicely and when I put them to bed with their usual story Baby must take a romp with them in their beds. But when I started down stairs he scrambled quickly up from between the beds and kissing each last "Night, dear Eager," he clasped his chubby arms around my neck and pressed pattingly in my ear till we reached the sitting room when he followed his usual custom of going into the par as he lay upon a chair cushion on my lap till he fell asleep. Altogether we have rather a jolly though often tedious time with these three strange "treasures." When all are asleep Annie and I read and talk till near midnight and then retire.

1893.
Jan.
Sun. 1.

One successful quiet New Year. We had no company but our children which was quite enough to enjoy and make us happy. Together we ate and enjoyed our excellent dinner and found plenty of amusement with our books and toys.

Mon. 2.

Though poor, what have I felt better than for many days. I had a passionate fondness for work and sawed a good deal of wood which Waterford helped me put away in the old shop. There was my faithful and for a small boy did a large amount of work. He is very fond of visiting and is most helpful in all the details. After supper I lay down before the fire and let the three boys play round me till they were weary and ready for their story, their prayers and their couch. While convinced that I was too much today it was almost a divine pleasure to work and at night I felt better satisfied with

1893.

Jan.

myself that I did it. It supplants the terrible conviction of uselessness that I am scarcely there. If I could only have the ability and opportunity of useful work I should again be happy. He can tell the cause of the reflection that my pen is wasted and my usefulness gone.

Tue. 3.

A very pleasant day but I did not feel so well for work though I did a great deal. In the evening Charlie and family gave us a pleasant call.

Wed. 4.

Another pleasant day. Finished my work and did some writing.

Th. 5

Colder. Did little.

Fri. 6

The same. Windy and disagreeable.

Sat. 7

Feel too badly to work. Read and write. Cold.

Sun. 8

One inch of snow. I walk from 10 A.M. till 2 P.M. Am very weary and gloomy. Took a siesta and was brighter.

Mon. 9

Very cold. 12° F. Work a little and write a deal.

Tue. 10

The cold continues. Call on Charlie and write and read.

Wed. 11

The same.

Th. 12

Same. 6° F. Walk some and write some and read some and do the "chores"

Fri. 13

The same.

Sat. 14

Went to City. Walked. Did marketing & took car home. It was raining and sleeting. In P.M. grew rapidly colder and in night got down to +3° F.

Sun. 15

Quite cold. Read in A.M. Took a nap and we all enjoyed a good dinner. In eve went for a walk.

Mon. 16

Very cold morning. The river is closed.

people are skating. I write and enjoy myself
am suffering a 'deal.

Tu. 17

Very sunny and warmer
I write while Agnes goes to city. The children are
very restless and impatient for confinement in
dock.

Wed. 18

There was a half inch of snow. Spent day
by fire.

Th. 19

There is little work about barn, read and wrote
letters.

Fri. 20

Helped Charlie saw wood. He took some logs
from the cross walls in old barn. Though
lonely I enjoyed the old time community
of labor with a friend.

Sat. 21

Warmer. Snow melting away rapidly. In the
forenoon went with Charlie to town. In
afternoon went to city with
Charlie. It was very warm and sunny.
Walked both ways. We had a pleasant but
sloppy walk.

Sun. 22

Still warm, snow leaving rapidly. In fore-
noon wrote a letter to Jack and took care
of children. While Charlie went to church.
In the P.M. read and visited Charlie for a
short time.

Mon. 23

Morning mail brought a letter from
L. L. & Henry, Cleveland, O. stating that
his father was very sick with typhoid fever.
By same mail a letter from his brother Walter
announced the same calamity, with the
grave complication of hemiplegia. This under
the circumstances indeed, I worked hard all day
from dawn till dark at sawing and splitting
wood at the barn. At night dictated reply to

Jan. Worley's letter and other business letters.

Feb. 24. Quite warmer. Yesterday's work quite well
up. Soon after the morning mail I received a tel-
egram from J. M. Gatewood, M. D. announcing
the death of his father. It gave no particulars
but stated the funeral would take place Thursday.
Though I had feared this result I had hoped for
more favorable advice. To me this is a sad and
terrible blow. We had been more closely associated with
each other than with any other brother.
He had always been so strong. His life has been
one of hard exacting drudgery. His lines seem
always to have been cast in hard places. I
can recall little of his life that I could call
happy. Much of it was miserably wretched. Though
older and stronger he always seemed to require
me as if I had been older in years, experience
and wisdom. He never questioned my judgment
and seemed to place implicit confidence in
whatever I directed. I look back upon the many
pleasant hours we spent together and the re-
sult of that sympathy was the measure of my
sadness now. He always seemed glad when he could
bury his troubles in spending an hour with me.
I could scarcely think of him going before me.
It seemed but yesterday since I saw him last and
can not shake off the sadness which then came
over me as I saw him eating my cold dinner
which I had improvised in the old kitchen where
we had often sat down together with my dear wife
and children to a warm and well-kept meal. Since
that hour has my heart beat for him and
contemplated his sad and ill-starred life. I longed
to see him again. I latterly had been contemplating
plans for his relief but they were all as nothing
as well as some. I hope, with him, that
was not to be. I wanted to see him and
which I can not say.

burn up the fountain of tears. It seems as if a
 great gloom, a supreme sadness, an intense
 and consuming grief had come to cling and
 remain forever about my heart. But by me
 the dear friends pass away and each seems
 to leave me more and more alone in the
 world. I often wonder why I should not have
 gone long ago instead of those who go before
 me.

When I remember all
 The friends so linked together
 I have seen around me fall
 Like leaves in wintry weather
 I feel like one who stands alone
 Some banquet hall deserted
 Whose lights are fled whose garlands dead
 And all but he departed.

Why am I left? I can not express my dissatisfaction
 with my lot. I feel as if I should go away
 purpose? I have often felt and desired that I
 should go away quickly possibly quietly and
 purpose in my remaining which is beyond the reach
 of human aid. I cannot accept of this dispensation
 To me, dear brother, it seemed wiser and better
 and more useful for you to stay. Practically
 I feel almost as useless as the withered leaf
 of autumn which had some time since
 its stem past the green fresh which it has
 it is a useless thing and left it idly fluttering
 useless awaiting the winter blast. But I do not
 know best. It seems in I have ever wronged
 you. I earnest brother, in word or thought or deed
 this home my own heart would not
 of comfort the mere hearts which were wont
 to gather about the hearth and in the home. Your
 presence blessed and lighted it. The evenings much more

Jan.

The long shadowy sunset fall, our dear brother the bright eyes that watched for thy coming and grew brighter when thou camest with well in sadness as thought of thy last downfall. But why! a rest has come at last - not a slup, no awakening. But help us to contemplate this affliction as an incorruptible but divine blessing. Let me feel that when I too have gone to join my dear departed brother, it will be the consummation of a purpose stamped with infinite wisdom - a dense above tears and trials and triumphs. Here let me record it once for all that my deep love for those who have blessed me with an affection whose purity transcends my nature will yearn for brightness for the companionship of pleasant memories full of hope and peace and joy. Let them think of me as they have often thought before as near them. Still near them - nearer and nearer still in love and longing for their restoration to me in a new life of brightness and better purpose. But keep and bless all and comfort the hearts that mourn.

Wed. 25.

The fine weather continues. I feel too gloomy and depressed for mental or physical exertion. Reading in the forenoon. In the afternoon walked with Mr. Wagers to Mr. Sturtevant's.

Th. 26.

I am still gloomy beyond expression. I cannot drive from my mind the terrible sense of loss and loneliness caused by the death of my brother. The funeral occurs today. The hour I have not learned. When that night came the soft atmosphere of spring rendered the outdoor life so joyous that the children found their play under the green trees in the silver moonlight. At their solicitation Annie & I joined them for a few moments in this

- Jan. innocent amusement. Surely we are blessed in our home
- Fri. 27. Read and wrote in the forenoon. In the afternoon went to the city. Spent an hour in the Capitol listening to the Legislature, attended to some other business and to Setcliffe's book-store where I purchased a copy of Wordsworth's poems & one of Mayhew's notes and returned at 4 P.M. very weary.
- Sat. 28. Another soft golden day which was spent in writing, reading and chatting about.
- Sun. 29. In the forenoon I wrote a letter and read while Sam and I "kept the house" as he expressed it, while women went to the First Baptist Church in the city. In the afternoon took a walk with Charles' sister and accompanying us.
- Mon. 30. Misty and disagreeable in morning. Reading & writing. began doing a walk.
- Tue. 31. The same. The children's interest in the walk eats their appetites.
- Feb
- Wed 1. Sawing wood, reading & writing.
- Th. 2. The same.
- Fri. 3. Beautiful day. Went to the State House and listened to the discussion on the Legislature. Came home and read most all night.
- Sat. 4. Saw wood and read.
- Sun. 5. A quiet day. Cut wood and I went for a long walk. Stopping at Poy's creek we picked up some *Coccyz infans* which we brought with us.

Feb.

plant. We walked out the Brick Church pike
I came back by way of the locks. Got home
quite tired from walking. After we had
dinner we all sat and sang together while Ann
played the organ.

Mon. 6.

Wrote a poem. Read and cut a little more.
Revised program concerning facts about this
morning. Tomorrow applied by letter at once.

Tue. 7.

Therapies. In the evening went to McKim
church to hear Rev. Dr. Johnson. He is from N.Y.

Wed. 8.

Rain and disagreeable, though bright. Rather
of an odd sort. The funeral which we
went to the funeral. We have been asked
to go the peculiar circumstances which of
course there might have been to make
visible. In regard to the funeral we
had but one thought, that of meaningful
kindness and power. To him it was doubt-
less a pleasure to be relieved. Unable to sit up
for many weeks he had only to that
of prolonged suffering. The last time I saw
him was on the afternoon of the 7th of last
June. We had been warm friends for nearly
thirty years. While in health nothing seemed to
weaken or diminish his friendship for me. I
only his mind had been weakened by disease
and insidiously poisoned by misrepresentation.
I was deeply pained to find his mind so un-
fairly impressed against me. On meeting I told
him of all the danger going on where the
was always an earnest of our deep regard for
each other and with a burning heart and thin-
ing tears assured him I had never harbored
an untoward thought toward him, that I should
probably never see him again but that I desired
him to remember that when he came to know
the truth he would feel that I had

1873.

473

Feb.

never changed. I bade him goodbye with profound sorrow. We were destined never again to meet in this life. Looking back over the happy years of our friendship and remembering the strong attachment he had for me I can scarcely comprehend this sad change in one so steadfast through all these years. From the beginning I had loved him as if he were my own brother. In later years I had often good reason to feel that he was proud of my attachment both to himself and his now dear daughter. During the last few months I have often recalled our pleasant past which now seems so far removed with and wondered if his distant regard for me would ever be permitted to revive. He was the very soul of kindness and gentleness and but for the malicious & spiteful calculations of others would scarcely have been so often troubled on a single day. Looking back through the sunshine of relation of thirty years I am not conscious of a moment when his regard for him abated nor does a shadow fall on his memory now. Kindly as you are to me much stand his image. Tonight my dear friend if thou couldst see with the perception of an immortal look into my heart and accuse or attest the truth I could not make you feel when I said "goodbye". In the splendor of a brighter shine, in the purity of the highest life let me hope to meet you where the trivial things and themes of this life are put away forever. There let us know and enjoy the truths that so long were dear to both.

The earnestness of my nature gives me such strong and positive convictions against those who have unwisely wrought this

Feb.

injustice against me who so persistently labored to maintain it through pious & selfish motives that I find it difficult even in my kinder moments to control my indignation. When I contemplate that the chief actors in that crime were those who had witnessed years of faithful service or sacrifice on my part even while the evidence trembled in the balance the baseness of their ingratitude & of cold-blooded calculation transmits the horror of my sin.

"But time at last sets all things even." The same law will level their pretensions at last. Whatever professions of friendship they may later make to me or mine I much regard in justice with the keenest suspicion. Let not my earnest nature go too far, but I do forbid that they should essay a friendship filled with flattery for mine when I am not. To me such professions must be regarded as daring and murderous assaults on credibility. Measuring my remembrance of the injury done me by that of the very vitriol of the crime of murdering the love and friendship I had prized so long I scarcely see how I shall ever be able to treat them civilly. But there is a God yet. I will wait.

Th. 9. In the forenoon went to the city. In the afternoon visited some of my friends.

Fri. 10. Sawed wood, wrote letters and read.

Sat. 11. The same. Two inches of snow on.

Sun. 12. Snow almost gone. Snow and disagreeable rain. At home all day.

Mon. 13. Skinner. Sawed wood all day. In the evening went to the Hall to hear Will Carleton.

Feb. Lecture on the Science of Human Nature. The air was crisp and cold. It was the finest lecture of the kind I ever listened to. It was a strange combination and inexpressible sweetness combined with great vigor and originality in the speaker. His lecture did not begin till 8 and did not till 1 P.M. I have not spent two hours so profitably and pleasantly since I came to Haverhill. I could have listened all night. I came home with a deep regret that my wife had not been permitted to enjoy the pleasure. Taken all together this has indeed a fortunate day.

Tue. 14. Working about the garden and writing letters.

Wed 15. The same.

Th. 16. The same.

Fri. 17. Wrote in the forenoon. In the afternoon went to the city.

Sat. 18. Spent the day at writing and working about the place.

Sun. 19. In the forenoon walked with Mr. Hays to see the river which is 40.6" on the gauge. It was very warm and bright. I came home very much after dinner I came for tea, while Mr. Hays and Miss Hays for a walk.

Mon. 20. Worked some and went to city.

Tue. 21. Wrote letters and followed my regular routine.

Wed 22. The same. Put the great flag out from the west porch and the children got under it of themselves for St. Washington.

Th. 23. Wrote and read in the forenoon. In the afternoon

Feb.

planted out some trees. Annie went to Mills' meeting at my
at Gospel Tavernacle.

Fri. 24.

Planting trees. Warm and bright.

Sat. 26.

Went to the city and worked in yard. Received the first intelligence of the contents of the will of J. S. Pienoh. It is nearly a month since his death and though the papers have announced the appointment of J. S. as executor of the will and Annie's brother has twice written they studiously avoid mentioning it. I am quite certain such discourtesy practiced toward them would have roused a just indignation. The intelligence today came through Dr. Harrisnd and may not be correct. It stated that \$2000 were to be given first to Eugene then the remainder divided equally between him and Annie. Are they ashamed to announce it or have they some sinister purpose to subvert? In the light of past events their actions are consistent, though ignominious. In her reply she made no inquiry, as she evidently supposed she would. Whatever may have been the disposition of his affairs we have been expecting little from their sense of fairnessnd and can scarcely hope for an honorable execution of the letter of his will which we have abundant reason to believe was largely a product of their influence. With economy and frugality we have sufficed already to make us comfortable and happynd and were more concerned that those who have traduced us had sought through this selfish channel to emphasize the base discrimination they have been studiously working up for many months. Their sharp practice will return upon their own heads at last with compound force. Personally I incline to avoid the complications which seem imminent by refusing to be connected with the matter as far as possible. On the other hand I do not see how I can keep clear of itnd I should be quite as much mortified to see them place my wife in an

Feb.

anomalous, injurious unfair or even ridiculous position in the adjustment of matters in which she has had no experience and could hope for neither fair suggestion nor generous directions or justice from those who have already tormented and injured her. They surely would be more circumspect if they knew I was a factor in the adjustment. However that may be quite out of my reach. I only wish it was settled that we might have no further vexation from that source. They seem to proceed on the theory that we are entirely stupid. With God on our side we can only wait and let them discover the measure of their shrewdness. The will was read publicly within an hour after the funeral, yet no mention has been made of it to Annie.

Sun. 26.

At my regular routine of reading and writing. In the afternoon we all went with Mrs. Mayers for a walk to Graham's new house. At night I wrote and read while Annie went to hear Mr. Mills.

Mon. 27.

Working about the grounds & writing letters.

Tu. 28.

Spent the forenoon at home as usual. In the afternoon went to city. At night kept Baby while Annie went to concert at Burton's hall. At the bank this P.M. I learned that W. Lewis Hudson had several days previously ordered a statement of J. L. Pierrot's bank account to send to the Stockport managers of the estate. Thus he is secretly notified of the matters which in decency should have been made known to Annie. And he thought here last night for medical aid which he received as usual gratuitously carefully concealed this fact from me. I was much tempted with this measure of his ingratitude and perfidy before rose to denounce him to his teeth. The anomalous condition with its injustice to me and to my wife is quite well

478/1893

Mar.

known to him & I have received his condemnation & denunciation. Now, he secretly assists in its perpetration. What immense credit he gives himself for smartness. I am much tempted to begin showing him and then not that I have a capacity for alertness which would match theirs but that with God's help I might occasionally surprise them. They seem desirous of securing a status of affairs in which Annie will not care to enter & I shall be the prey of their cunning till such time as they are fit to publicly announce their triumphant craft. I will give it further thought and if I can overcome my repugnance to entering into a disadvantageous contest with a man I despise and who will play with dice heavily loaded I will yet advance several pawns on the chess board of his cunning that will imperil the inflated pride of this autocratic mentality. There is a God yet.

Wed. 1.

So bright, so golden, so pleasant. The boys are hauling the old shingle-pile to the wood-house & I am working about the yard. Little Wesley is as busy as any of them. Were he a politician he would be perniciously active. I come to think every day the more that he is a very Wesley. His eyes are always dancing with mischief.

Th. 2.

The same golden splendor. Went to the city and brought back a shot-gun, as the only efficient argument against the English sparrows. Stopped at Bank and learned that our enemies had not made a good impression there. "A boom-z-rang!" The cashier volunteered to advise me of future developments.

Fri. 3.

In A.M. disposed of 16 English sparrows. In P.M. it rained hard & I wrote letters.

Sat. 4.

Very cold & windy. Read & wrote all day.

